

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 31: Andy's Fury**

The front of this 17-storey building was a spacious street, although it was more than ten o'clock at night, the city's night was still busy. The street was filled with cars and people.

"Look, someone is jumping out of a building!" When Jenny leapt down, the crowd suddenly screamed.

This shout resounded throughout the area in front of the tall building, and at once, all the people nearby looked up at the tall building.

All they saw was a figure falling rapidly, and at that moment, all those who watched had their hearts in their mouths. They were so nervous that they almost forgot to make sounds.

But it was at this moment, on the ground, a black figure suddenly leapt up.

His entire body leapt to a height of three or four meters.

Bang.

With a crash, the black figure that had leapt up firmly caught the figure that had fallen from the rooftop, and immediately afterwards, the he hugged the person and fell back to the ground in a very gorgeous posture.

Those who gathered around to see this scene were instantly shocked. Everyone's heart, which had been nervous, was now beating like a drum.

"Oh, my God, isn't this a Superman?" Someone let out an incredulous sound.

This superman-like figure was none other than Andy.

The speed of Jenny's fall was too fast and the gravity was too strong, even though Andy bounced up to cushion the impact in the air, but in the end, Jenny was still hurt. She spit blood and then fainted.

And while Andy's arm was almost shaken numb, he didn't care. His eyes, at this moment, were also filled with tears. "Why did you kill yourself?" he whispered hoarsely.

Andy's voice was heavy with pain, and his heart was stung even more viciously. What kind of pain did Jenny suffer before she killed herself?

Thinking about it, Andy's eyes were blazing with fury, a surge of anger erupting from them.

He hated himself for not protecting Jenny well. He wants those who persecuted her to pay the price for what they did to Jenny one by one.

An hour later, they were already in the ward, People's Hospital of Jiangzhou City.

Jenny lay quietly on the hospital bed. Andy stood aside and looked at her deeply.

He stayed with Jenny all night.

In the early morning of the following day, Jenny on the hospital bed slowly opened her eyes. As soon as she opened her eyes, she saw Andy standing beside her.

Jenny's eyes were hollow and his head blank. She looked at Andy for a long time, dumbfounded.

After a long time, she asked softly, "Why am I not dead?"

Andy replied simply, "There are gods who are blessing you."

Andy thought that if he told her that he had caught her with his own hand, she must think he was mad again, so Andy didn't tell her the truth in order not to irritate her.

Jenny felt unbelievable, but she also truly felt that she was still breathing. Andy was also standing in front of her. What she saw was very real. But she found it difficult to explain why she was alive. Maybe God didn't want her to die and was blessing her all the time.

She slowed down for a while before speaking again and asked to Andy, "Aren't you in a mental hospital? How did you get out of there?"

"I'm fine," Andy explained. "I'm a normal person now."

Now, Andy was the one who was truly healed. Some time ago, he had only recovered his memory, however, there was still residual poison left in his body. The day before yesterday at Breeze Hotel his toxicity seized up and nearly killed him.

It had been three years and the side effects of this poison were still so obvious, which was something that even Andy hadn't expected.

However, it was by some accident that Andy broke a bottleneck in his martial arts that he hadn't made progress for years, meaning that the current Andy was nearly invincible.

After the breakthrough, Andy used his extraordinary inner strength to force out all the remaining poison in his body.

He was finally completely healed.

Jenny would have been surprised if she had heard before that Andy had become normal. But now, she had no feelings. She remembered the consequences of her trust him and every time she exchanged it for disappointment.

She was too afraid to believe in Andy anymore, or rather, the people and things in this world, she didn't dare to believe easily.

Thinking about it, Jenny thought about the coldness of this world, the ruthlessness of everyone.

Then she fell back into deep despair.

She closed her eyes and did not want to say one word.

Andy suddenly took her hand and said, "From now on, I will always be with you."

He said these words solemnly and deeply. Jenny felt the warmth and strength in his hands.

For three years, they had never slept with each other, and even didn't touch each other. Now, her hands were suddenly held by Andy, Jenny suddenly felt a current run through her body. Her heart beat fast unexpectedly.

Jenny hurriedly pulled away her hand and said, "Don't touch me." In her heart, however, she did not reject Andy's behavior.

Andy had to stand up. After a short pause, he said again, "Are you hungry? I'll get you breakfast."

When Jenny heard this, she suddenly opened her eyes. She found that Andy had changed. He was not like a fool, but like a husband who knew how to care for his wife.

"Ok." Faced with such an Andy, she could not say no.

Twenty minutes later, Andy bought a bowl of white porridge and came back.

Jenny sat up, and unconsciously took the porridge in his hand. But Andy said: "I will feed you!"

His words were gentle and thoughtful.

Hearing that, Jenny couldn't help but froze for a moment. For three years, Andy was a fool who needed to be taken care of by others. But today, he had become a man who knew how to take care of Jenny. Jenny was very uncomfortable with this kind of Andy, but in her heart, she also longs to have a husband who could care for her. So she agreed and let Andy feed her porridge.

Andy moved awkwardly but carefully, slowly feeding the porridge to Jenny.

Jenny was silent, enjoying Andy's caring and service. This bowl of white porridge was very sweet in Jenny's heart.

At noon, the doctor did a comprehensive physical examination of Jenny. After that, the doctor informed her that she could be discharged from

the hospital. Andy processed the discharge procedures and they left the hospital.

Jenny let Andy dominate everything and she only followed him silently.

After getting out of the hospital, Andy took Jenny to a nearby Chinese restaurant. Andy picked seats, ordered food. All the dishes he ordered were Jenny preferred.

As Jenny ate these dishes, the ice in his heart gradually began to melt.

Andy brought her warmth and made her feel that there were still people in the world who cared about her.

In the past, Andy often caused Jenny to be sad and angry, and also caused shame and a lot of trouble for her. But Jenny knew that no matter what foolish things Andy had done or said, he had always been good to her. Almost every time he spoke, it was to defend her. But at the time, Jenny was so angry at his words that he ignored Andy's intention of saying them.

Now, Andy had changed, and he didn't say anything unrealistic, just silently accompanying Jenny, doing everything for her and taking care of her. Such Andy was ordinary in Xia's heart, yet great because he gave Jenny support when she was at her most vulnerable.

Jenny didn't ask for much, just to have someone to treat her sincerely, someone to rely on.

Even though the whole world was dark, she had the courage to walk on with someone she could count on.

"Since I was a child, I was very cautious. I was on guard against anything that threatened me. I did not allow myself to be in danger because I understood that life is priceless and that living is better than anything else. So Jenny, promise me that you will live well no matter what happens in the future, okay?" On the table, Andy suddenly spoke so many words.

All the time, Andy had been a quiet man. This time, however, he spoke a lot to Jenny. It was only because Jenny's act of jumping off the building really scared him. If he hadn't let Changsheng Li locate Jenny's exact location and arrived at the scene in time, she would have been dead.

Jenny heard his words and she was frozen. Her heart couldn't help but beat faster.

For the first time, she heard Andy say so many things to her. For the first time, Andy showed his sincerity to her.

From these words, she truly felt that Andy was a normal person, and felt his love for her, and the deepest care.

At this moment, Jenny was almost certain that Andy was no longer a fool and he had become a normal person.

She nodded at Andy. And then she looked deeply at him and asked solemnly, "Are you really cured of your illness?"

Andy was equally solemn and replied seriously, "Yes."

His words were full of infinite sincerity.

After Jenny heard this, the gloom in her heart abruptly dispersed. Finally, her silly husband wasn't silly, and finally, she was able to have a normal husband.

As the saying goes, if people don't die, people will be blessed. The best gift that God gave her was the normal Andy..

Her life, at last, had a hope. This meal she ate with great happiness.

After the meal, Andy's cell phone suddenly rang. It was a text message from Changsheng Li which detailed what Jenny had been through these two days.

Last night when he witnessed Jenny's suicide, Andy knew that she must have endured great suffering in the past two days before he was forced to commit suicide. He certainly needed to be clear on the facts. So last night he made Changsheng Li find out the details of the matter.

Changsheng Li used all his personal connections, cameras, mobile phone GPS movement track and so on, only to find out Jenny's experiences in the past two days.

"The day before yesterday, Jenny left the Breeze Hotel. First she was kicked out of the Xia family, and she roamed the streets alone, and then she was kidnapped by Shihao Wang. Back home, her house was repossessed by Xia Family. At the entrance of her house, Jenny's mother was beaten by San Liu.

Yesterday, they two met Julia Xia in front of the hotel, and then they two went to the Kangtai Psychiatric Hospital, but were stopped to enter. They then went straight to Huang family in Jiangzhou



When Jenny arrived at the Huang family, Jingming Zhang happened to be there as well. But it wasn't long before he left. In the evening, he returned to the Huang family. More than an hour after he entered the Huang family, Jenny wounded Jingming so much that he was taken to the hospital.

It was also at that time that Jenny left the Huang family and chose to commit suicide by jumping off a building."

Andy stared at the message. He thought of the disaster that happened to Jenny, his heart ached.

Fate gave Jenny too much pain and drove her to kill herself.

Andy's eyes were filled with tears. He looked at her and said deeply, "I'm sorry, I've made you suffer."

Jenny suddenly heard Andy apologize and couldn't help but moved. But at the same time, she suddenly remembered that she had gotten into trouble yesterday, so she immediately said to Andy, "I hit someone last night, that person is very powerful in Jiangzhou. I have made a big trouble. Let's leave Jiangzhou now; I don't want to stay here."

Andy stood up and said, "Running away won't solve the problem. Let's go fix this now!"

"Andy, what do you want to do?" Jenny asked dubiously.

Andy walked over to Jenny, looked at her and said, "Since the world is not fair to you, then I will change it for you."

After saying that, Andy took Jenny's hand and left in a long stride..

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 32**

## **The Supreme Black Card**

"Since the world is not fair to you, then I will change the world for you"  
Jenny remembered these words deeply.

She was touched, even if the words were unrealistic. It was still proof that Andy was really thinking about hers all the time, and his care and affection was sincere.

Jenny was in a daze, and she let Andy take her by the hand and walked out of the Chinese restaurant.

When they were outside, a gust of wind blew in, which only made Jenny come to herself.

She immediately took back the hand that was held by Andy and said to him seriously, "You don't even know what happened to me, don't be impulsive." Although, she believed that Andy had turned back to a normal person. But she found that his habit of using big words could not be changed for a moment.

Andy said simply, "I know all about you, I'll help you get justice." He would not get away with those who had bullied Jenny.

After hearing this, Jenny said hurriedly, "If you really want to help me, take me to buy a dress, my clothes are too dirty."

Jenny thought that she must have gotten into trouble by beating up Jingming Zhang, and it wasn't surprising for Andy to know, but if Andy acted impulsively, it would only make the thing worse. She was happy that Andy was accompanying her now and she didn't want to mess with

those who shouldn't be messed with. The more urgent thing for her now was to change out of her dirty clothes.

"Okay." Andy looked at the clothes on Jenny and agreed.

In the past, When Jenny and Andy were together, Jenny dominated everything, and Andy was like her silly son. Today, everything was dominated by Andy, and she listened to Andy everything.

Andy took Jenny to the nearby Changsheng Shopping Mall.

Women were born to love shopping, and Jenny was no exception. She lived a rich life when she was a child. When her grandfather didn't die and she was still single, she loved to go to the mall and buy all sorts of things. Then she married Andy and she wasn't rich so she rarely went to the mall, much less with Andy, and today was the first time for them to go shopping together.

Jenny felt very subtle when she went to the mall with her normal husband. She briefly forgot the pain in her heart and just enjoyed this happiness. She walked slowly, looking at all the items in the mall. She would look at every store, a variety of clothes, bags and shoes. Although she didn't go inside to try it on, she felt blessed to have a look outside.

As they walked to the Gucci brand store on the second floor, she saw a dress through the glass. The dress seemed to have a unique attraction to her, making her stop and look at it a few more times.

Andy looked at her and said, "Do you like it? You can buy it if you like!"

Jenny shook her head, "It's too expensive." For Jenny, this brand was too expensive and she cannot afford it.

He was going to leave when he finished. Andy stopped her and said to her, "It's okay, I have money."

As soon as Andy finished speaking, he walked straight into the shop.

Jenny knew that Andy did have some money now. The cost of the hospital and the meal was all paid for by Andy, but what she was afraid of was that he had no idea how much this Gucci shop would cost. But Andy had already entered the shop, so she could only get up the courage to follow him.

When they came in, a shopping guide came over and asked Andy, "Hello, Sir, may I help you?"

"You can ask her." Andy pointed at Jenny, and then he took a seat on the stool.

As soon as the guide heard it, she immediately walked towards Jenny.

Although Jenny came in, she hesitated for two seconds, then pointed to the dress she liked and asked, "May I try this on?"

There are two levels of clothing in this store, one for the general section and one for the fancy section. You can try on the clothes in the general area, but you are not allowed to try on the clothes in the fancy area, which was a rule of the shop, and a common knowledge that regulars knew.

The guide saw that Jenny didn't even know this and knew that she hadn't been in a fancy shop before. Suddenly, the guide was not as enthusiastic as before, and she replied blandly, "This dress is not allowed to be tried on."

Jenny said in disappointment, "Okay, I know, thank you."

Then she asked, "What's the price?"

The price was clearly marked on each piece of clothing, but Jenny asked an obvious question, and the guide was even more impatient as she replied, "Its price tag is 68,000 dollars."

When she heard this, Jenny couldn't help but take a breath; just now she focused on the clothes, but did not pay attention to the price. She hadn't expected the price to have been more than she'd expected. She knew Gucci were expensive, but she didn't expect the price to be so high!

At this moment, Jenny no longer wanted to stay in this shop, and she immediately said to Andy, "I don't want to buy that dress, let's go!"

"Jenny Xia?" Before Andy could speak, a man suddenly called Jenny's name.

Jenny looked back and realized that this person was her college classmate, Fugui Zhu.

In university, Jenny was the hottest girl in class, and there are many boys who her, but Fugui Zhu was one of them. He was born in the rural areas, dressed plainly, looked ordinary, and he was bored and had no charm, but he didn't know it. He sent a love letter to Jenny in front of the whole class.

Because of him, Jenny had become the focus of discussion in university.

That was why Jenny was so impressed with him. Of course it was not a good impression. Jenny did not like Fugui , because he not only sent her

a love letter to cause her trouble, but also he was too arrogant. He was not outstanding, but he just thought he was the best in the world.

Now that she met this person again, she just politely replied, "Hello, long time no see."

"I heard that you were kicked out of the Xia Family, is that true?" As the saying goes, good news don't come out of the door; bad news spread a thousand miles. Jenny was kicked out of by the Xia Family. Someone also deliberately retailed the news in the WeChat group; Fugui was in the WeChat to get the news.

It was hard for Jenny to forget the pain for a short time, but Fugui suddenly brought it up again, and Jenny became sad with a angry look.

Seeing that Jenny was silent, Fugui continued, "Look at you, you can't even afford Gucci clothes now, and you are too poor. If you chose to be with me, now you at least live a rich life. Look at me; I make tens of thousands a month as a shop manager here. I also have a house and car." Saying this, Fugui had a sense of superiority, as if he was the boss of a listed company.

Hearing this, Jenny noticed that Fugui who once dressed casually was now wearing a well-fitting suit. Even if he had become rich, he still couldn't change his annoying personality. Jenny didn't want to talk to him anymore, and directly turned her head and said to Andy, "Andy, let's go now."

Andy?

Hearing this name, Fugui's look quickly fixed on Andy.

Today's Andy was dressed very plainly. The way Fugui looked at Andy was of course the way he looked at a fool, and he sneered at Jenny, "This is your foolish husband Andy, right? He's just as stupid as I heard about him. Jenny, are you out of your mind? You rejected me and then married a fool? Where exactly is he better than me?"

Hearing his words, Jenny became even more annoyed. A lot of people in this world are climbers. Jenny knew that even if Andy wasn't stupid now, he was still far less rich than Fugui. But if Jenny was asked to choose who to marry again, she would rather choose the poor Andy than the arrogant and insolent Fugui.

While Jenny was sad, Andy silently stood up and came to her side and said, "The staffs here are not qualified, let's go and find another shop."

Jenny nodded, ready to leave together with Andy.

But Fugui couldn't endure being ignored by him. He hadn't expected that a fool like Andy would could sarcasm people. As a shop manager, he couldn't stand being belittled by a fool.

Fugui then walked up to them and stopped them, "Since you've all come, you just leave without buying a dress? For the sake of the old classmates, I'll give you a discount." Today, he was going to make a fool of the two. He wanted Jenny regret that she didn't marry him.

"Manager, do they look like people who have money to buy Gucci clothes? I just told her the price and she couldn't believe it." The female guide saw that Fugui did not have a good relationship with them, and answered the question deliberately.

"Yeah, I see they actually have no money. You see they didn't buy anything." Another male guide also interjected.

"You guys just shut up. My old classmate is rich. How could she be so poor that she couldn't afford a dress? Besides, if she couldn't afford the clothes here, why did she get in? She is not as stupid as her husband."

After saying that, Fugui turned to ask Jenny, "Am I right? My dear classmates."

Jenny was in great pain and felt very embarrassed. Some people just like to tease you when you're in difficulty, or they just laugh at you for not being rich or powerful. Jenny didn't want to be ridiculed, but there was nothing she could do.

She was in a dilemma now, not knowing what to do.

At this time, Andy suddenly said, "Honey, look at your old schoolmate who keeps asking us to buy his clothes for a little commission. Let's just buy that dress out of pity for him, shall we?"

After saying that, Andy pointed to the dress that Jenny liked and said coldly, "I'll buy that dress, please wrap it for me first."

Andy hadn't intended to talk to him, but he found that his silence would cause Jenny to be ridiculed. He had to speak to such a person for the sake of Jenny.

The female guide asked Andy, "Are you sure? The dress is 68,000 dollars!"

Andy urged, "Just wrap it for me."

Jenny hurriedly said to Wu Andy, "I haven't tried it yet. I didn't even know whether it fit me." Jenny was worried that Andy's big-talking habit would lead to an even more embarrassing ending. While he wasn't stupid



anymore and he was defending her, there were some things that he could only do according to his abilities.

Andy casually said, "It's fine, just throwing it away if it doesn't fit."

Hearing this, Fugui couldn't help but be amused. He sarcastically said to Wu Andy, "You fool, do you think I don't know you? You have no money; you just like to use big words. Can you afford to buy such an expensive dress?"

Andy looked at Fugui and asked rhetorically, "What if I can afford them?"

This fool had money to buy such an expensive dress? How could Fugui believe Andy who often used big words? He said without hesitation, "If you could afford it, I'll kneel down for you."

Without saying a word, Andy took out his supreme black card and placed it in front of Fugui's eyes, saying blandly, "I'll pay it by this card."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 33**

### **Act like a snob**

Supreme Black Card of Jiangdong Bank, a card only someone with a rather solid financial strength could deserve; the card was so rare that it could hardly be seen in any cities.

Common people could hardly recognize the Supreme Black Card, which was understandable, because they barely had a chance to see it.

Common people, as in Fugui Zhu, who had never seen the Black Card before, burst into laughter when he saw Andy taking out the Black Card,

and said disdainfully and sarcastically, "I didn't know Jiangdong Bank had a Black Card, how come?"

He laughed and said to others, "Have you seen it before?"

At that moment, the sales person of the Gucci store all gathered here; they all replied that they had never seen or even heard of the Supreme Black Card of Jiangdong Bank.

Looking at Andy, Fugui said sarcastically again, "Pirate copies are everywhere now; I just can't believe there's a pirate copy of the bank card; who do you want to fool with such a fake card?"

Even Jenny believed it's a fake card; the highest level she had seen was the Platinum Card of Jiangdong Card, as for the Supreme Black Card, she had never heard of it. So she said to Andy, "Quit playing tricks!"

It was not that easy to rebuild her trust for Andy; she believed Andy had fully recovered and she didn't want him to have the sudden set on, not even the possibility of it. She's afraid of being humiliated again, being disappointed again, and being forced to accept the fact that Andy might go back to where he was; she couldn't take it any more.

Andy turned around and looked at Jenny firmly, and said to Fugui coldly, "Stop talking nonsense; you'll know if it's a real card once you test it."

Fugui got really speechless about this fool, thinking how he could be so pretentious being such a fool, and that he just didn't know when to stop. Immediately, he took over the Black Card from Andy's hand and said loudly, "Get the POS Machine!"

The cashier in the counter brought the POS Machine over at once.

Fugui held the Machine, put in the number of the amount of money they had consumed and swiped the card; and then he handed it over to Andy and said impatiently, "Now, put in your pass code; don't tell me you have forgotten it."

Everything counted on this.

At that moment, all the sales person in the store had their eyes fixed on Andy.

Jenny was even more nervous and stared at Andy without blinking her eyes.

With everyone seeing, Andy reached out his hand and pressed the pass code.

Ding! Payment successful!

Everyone was stunned; it was so unbelievable!

Fugui's face looked so unnatural like he had eaten some bad food, like being slapped by the fool in front of so many people. He was so embarrassed and depressed; he had been so brilliant all his life but got ruined by this fool, how could he get over this?

His face turned red and said, "Even if you had money, that money could be from Jenny Xia; what are you to be so pretentious?" Fugui had no idea why the Black Card could work, but was positive that the money was definitely not Andy's. He would rather believe it's Jenny's money, after all, she used to belong to the Xia Family and it's reasonable that she had some savings.

Andy took back the Black Card from Fugui's hands and said lightly, "It's none of your business; now you'll have to fulfill your commitment."

Apparently, he was asking Fugui to kneel down.

"Hah-hah, you? Who are you to let me kneel; do you think you deserve it?" Fugui still sounded proud. No matter where Andy's money was from, a fool shall always be a fool and that's a fact that could never be changed. He despised this fool and hated him more for marrying the woman he used to admire; how could he kneel in front of such a fool!

Andy asked coldly, "You regret now?"

When he said this, his eyes got sharp and cold, but it couldn't intimidate Fugui at all, since Fugui would never be afraid of a fool, let alone this was in his own store and salesmen here all would take orders from him; he felt quite confident. Thus, facing Andy's threat, he was still tough, "Don't think you are the God even if you bought some clothes here; what could you do to me if I don't kneel?"

He failed to keep his promise, yet he sounded confident and right.

"Yeah, just tens of thousands of dollars, who doesn't have the money? What are you to ask our director to kneel?"

"Yes! You don't deserve to let our director kneel!"

"A fool is dreaming to let out director kneel; how funny!"

The salesmen in the store all supported Fugui unconditionally; they walked towards Fugui and stood behind him while they were talking.

Looking at Fugui, Andy slowly said, "Man should always keep his promise." He reached out his hand and patted Fugui on the shoulder lightly.

It was a common move but it felt like a mountain on Fugui's shoulder; Fugui couldn't help himself but to bend his knees and kneel as soon as Andy took his hand away.

He knelt, in front of Andy Wu.

The scene happened too sudden and everyone present was shocked. Who could have thought the proud Fugui Zhu suddenly became so humble and intimidated and knelt in front of Andy Wu; what an unexpected reverse!

And Jenny, was utterly stunned! She stood still and gawked at Andy, something as bright as the stars in the dark sky shone in her eyes; she found that Andy was so different at the moment, completely different.

The so-called fake card could easily process sixty-eight dollars; the simple words should make the proud Fugui kneel!

This man, at this moment, showed his charm and strength that could make Jenny have a completely new appraisal of him.

Looking down Fugui, Andy said in a low voice, "Do not look down on people next time." Andy didn't care about how Fugui humiliated him, but in no way would he allow him to humiliate Jenny; Jenny had been through too much and he wouldn't let her feel depressed again."

Staring at Andy, Fugui's eyes were so red and couldn't figure out how and why he had knelt just like that!"

He did kneel today, and it took his pride away; he show himself off today in front of Jenny just wanted to show Jenny what a big difference there was between him and Andy and to make her regret having married to Andy instead of him. But who could have imagined that he knelt in front of Andy; what kind of humiliation it was!

Fugui couldn't get over the feeling and it took him quite a while to finally stand up. He shouted at the salesman, "Give the clothes to them and kick them out!" He had lost his face and wanted the couple who carried back luck gone as soon as possible.

"Customer is God; is this how you treat God?" Andy's voice was cold and aggressive.

Fugui couldn't feel Andy's momentum, and he was still shouting at Andy angrily, "I am sick of you and I don't welcome you here, so what?"

Jenny was afraid thing would go out of control, so she held Andy's arms and urged him, "Let it go. Don't cause trouble." She didn't want to make it a big deal, nor did she want to deal with such a man as Fugui Zhu.

The clothes were packed and sent to Jenny.

Taking over the shopping bag, she felt like a pebble was thrown into her heart lake and it rippled; she truly loved the dress but she couldn't afford it before; now that she could hold it in her hand, she surely felt happy. She said to Andy at once, "Please wait for me here; I'll go get changed." Jenny didn't want to wear dirty clothes any more, and she couldn't wait to put on her new dress.

Andy nodded.

Jenny immediately went into the dress room.

"A useless fool want to play cool in my store; if it hadn't been for the surveillance camera in the store, I would have already kicked your dumb ass!" Fugui couldn't let go of his anger as he couldn't bear to see Andy standing in front of him and couldn't help but to curse him.

Jenny came out of the dress room five minutes later.

As the saying goes: A man is what he wears. Jenny turned into a completely different person as soon as she put on this dress, like Cinderella turning into Snow White. When the princess showed up, the store was soon lit up by her charm; the sales person in the store couldn't move their eyes away from her.

Fugui was deeply lost in her beauty; he forgot all about his anger and could see no one else but Jenny.

"Jenny, it's been such a long time for us old classmates to meet; may I invite you to dinner?" The Jenny at the moment, seemed to have some magic power and it captured Fugui's heart so tightly that he wanted to ask Jenny out.

Looking at Fugui, Jenny said with no emotion, "Don't you see my husband is here?"

He said, "A fool, what does it matter anyway?"

Jenny ignored him and went straight to Andy and asked Andy, "How do I look?" Jenny didn't care about what others thought of her; she only care about Andy's opinions.

Andy gawked at Jenny and said seriously, "You look great."

On seeing the scene, Fugui's eyes were red with jealousy; as he was about to talk when suddenly a group of people walked into the store, rudely.

The man walking in front had an ice-cold face with a deep scar on one side.

The scar-faced man was named Yu Jiang, who could chase people down a few blocks even if he had been stabbed. Yu Jiang was quite famous around this area and nobody wanted to mess with him.

On seeing Yu, he changed a look immediately and ran over to Yu humbly, and said, "Welcome to our store brother Yu!" To Fugui, Yu was his king.

Yu ignored Fugui and walked directly to Jenny; he stared at Jenny for a few seconds then took out his phone; he then matched the picture in the phone with Jenny for quite a while and said coldly, "You are Jenny Xia, aren't you?"

Jenny was terrified by Yu; the scar on his face was like a twisted centipede and together with his sharp eyes, he greatly intimidated Jenny. Jenny was afraid of this kind of man and asked nervously, "What's the matter?"

Yu said coldly, "You have attacked director Zhang. Do you think you can get away easily with it? You need to follow me at once."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 34**

### **Capabilities shown**

Yu Jiang's tone was firm and irresistible.



Jenny attacked a man called Jingming Zhang, and in no way would this man leave the matter at that. The whole Huang Family had been looking for Jenny; especially Jingming had sworn to get her. He had contacted many friends in Jiangzhou City and many forces in the city had been looking for Jenny at the moment.

Yu was one of them.

When he heard the news that Jenny suddenly showed up in the shopping mall, Yu brought his men and came to find her immediately.

On hearing Yu's words, Jenny's face got pale because she was so terrified. She did attack Jingming and she knew it was a big deal and had been worried about his revenge, but she didn't expect the revenge to come so quickly!

"The director Zhang you are talking about should be Jingming Zhang, right?" Andy suddenly asked.

Yu was so focused on Jenny that he could barely notice Andy. Now that Andy talked, Yu turned around and looked at him, "Who are you to address director Zhang by the full name?"

Fugui came up to Yu before Andy answered, "Brother Yu, this person is the husband of Jenny Xia; he's a complete fool; if you want to take Jenny away, you should really deal with him first."

Fugui hated Andy so much that he had already wanted to punch this fool; he just didn't want to do it in his own store. Now that such a big guy as Yu came, he wouldn't let this good chance pass by.

On hearing Fugui's words, Jenny said at once, "I am the one who attacked him; my husband had nothing to do with it." afraid as she felt,

she didn't want to affect Andy because she didn't want him to suffer with her.

"Don't worry, director Zhang said he only wanted you; other people has nothing to do with me. ow, come with me." Yu said coldly and reached out his hand to grab Jenny.

Jenny had known that she wouldn't make it, nor could she resist against a terrible guy like Yu. She could do nothing but to accept it and let him grab her.

But before Yu's hand could touch Jenny, Andy caught Yu's arm tightly and said in a deep voice, "You go back and tell Jingming Zhang that I shall go to find him; tell him to wait for me."

As Yu had never been treated this way before, he got angry at once and shouted at Andy, "Who the hell are you to mind my business?"

While talking, Yu wanted to reach out his hand to punch Andy.

But he found that his hand was tightly locked and couldn't take it out no matter how hard he tried.

Yu was a tough and endurable guy and no one could take his one punch, but this Andy Wu could grab his hand that he couldn't move; it really shocked Yu.

At that moment, Yu realized that the man standing in front of him had really got something on him.

"Hey dude, you are an expert! No wonder you are so disrespectful of me!" Yu said.

Andy answered lightly, "Be good, and I will not harm you."

Yu was quite a somebody around this area; it pissed him off that Andy was grabbing him tight; now this guy was threatening him, which made him even more furious; he exploded at once and screamed with great anger, "I'm gonna kill you today!"

As he was saying, he gathered all his strength and his anger and waved his left fist towards Andy's forehead.

"Watch out!" Jenny was so terrified that she cried out.

Andy didn't move, instead, he just grabbed Yu's wrist and put a little extra strength on it.

"Ah!" Yu felt a great pain and his body got soft immediately; his fist was hanging in the air and his feet were too weak to support him that he slowly knelt down on the floor.

Sweat kept falling down his face.

"Ouch! Easy, easy!" Yu was a tough guy himself and could still fight after his face had been stabbed; but now it seemed like someone had got his life and the pain was too overwhelming for him to endure; even his voice was shaking.

Everyone present was shocked at the scene and their jaws dropped.

Yu Jiang was the little king around this area but got defeated by a fool easily, wasn't it shocking?

Andy could care less about the little ants here because the person he intended to deal with were those who had bullied Jenny before. He let

go of Yu after letting him suffer, and said, "Now go back and tell Jingming Zhang to wait for me!"

Yu sat on the ground, the sweat came down his face and he was almost out of breath. How embarrassing!

"Boss!" The four guys who came along with him rushed to him and helped him stand up.

"Go kick his ass!" Yu must revenge. How could he just let it go after taking such big humiliation from Andy?

The four guys rushed over to Andy.

Andy turned his body aside and fought against them face to face; now that they wanted a fight, then they shall get a fight.

Bang! Bang!

The four guys were kicked down on the ground with just three or four kicks.

Yu was standing by the side and watching, at the same time he panicked too. What Andy had shown in his movements was out of his expectation; according to his experience of so many years of fighting, he was certain that Andy was in no way a fool but a martial expert!

After dealing with the four little ants, Andy started to walk over to Yu step by step.

"Don't do silly things!" Yu was afraid of this kind of Martial expert; his body was shaking out of fear when he saw Andy walking near.

Andy stood in front of him and said coldly, "I told you to listen to me but you didn't; now you don't have the chance any more."

Andy kicked Yu with his leg; right after he finished talking.

Bang!

Yu was kicked far away and finally fell on the glass counter, and the glass was smashed into pieces by this huge force.

The big noise drew a lot of people, and there was a big crowd outside; everyone was shocked at Andy's strength.

The people inside the store was even more shocked; what kind of strange thing it was! The stupid fool Andy Wu should be so tough and brave that even the famous gangster Yu was not his match; he could easily knock down four people at a time. What kind of super power that was!

Jenny was shocked as well. She suddenly felt the man in front of her was like a stranger; and this man had finally returned with his own glow that was both attractive and confusing.

The Andy Wu before, was a complete fool; Jenny knew that Andy was full of strength even if he was stupid, and that he could even collapse a wall with his head, and he would throw anything on the floor when he got violent, but that was all about strength.

But now Andy was no longer stupid; he had become such a normal man and rich man that he could pay for dress which was worth tens of thousands without hesitation; and suddenly he became so swift in fighting, not only did he have strength, but also he could fight so well.

Even if Jenny knew nothing about martial arts, she could still tell that Andy was so awesome!

Jenny felt she didn't know Andy any more; as a normal person, it seemed he had so many secrets hidden.

While Jenny was lost in thought, Andy came over to her and said softly, "Let's go."

Jenny immediately woke up from her deep thoughts and followed Andy out.

"You are not allowed to leave here." Fugui suddenly woke from the scene too; he ran over to them and stood in their way.

Fugui today was completely shocked, as well as his value about life. He started to suspect his own life as he was shocked by this fool again and again today. At first he thought the fool's Black Card was fake but turned out it's a real one; then he thought this fool would get his ass kicked by Yu but only to find that all of them got kicked by this fool; he thought Jenny had married a useless fool but turned out this fool had such an amazing side!

Fugui was indeed afraid of Andy's force, but he wouldn't let him leave so easily just like that, as Andy had started a fight here in his store and damaged the glass and the clothes; he would be the one to blame if he let Andy go.

Andy stared at Fugui coldly and said, "For Jenny's sake because you were her classmate, I had been easy on you; don't make me violent!"

Of course Fugui was afraid that Andy would do crazy things and he panicked in his heart, but he still got the nerve and said, "The clothes in

my store are so messed up by you now, no customer would want them; you even broke the counter, do you know how big the loss is? You have to pay for it!"

On hearing this, Jenny realized that the Gucci store was indeed a mess; most of the clothes on the stand were at the moment on the floor because of the fight; and the clothes inside the window all fell on the floor because the window was broken too, some were even with blood on.

No flaw was allowed in this brand; so it could be really a big amount if he really had to pay.

Jenny got nervous because she didn't know how to end it at all; her heart was full of concerns.

Andy didn't give a damn about this amount of money but he didn't intend to pay at all, because Fugui was such an annoying person, besides it was Yu who started the fight and he shouldn't be the one to take the responsibility. So, looking at Fugui, he asked lightly, "What if I don't pay?"

Fugui hummed, "You won't pay? Let me tell you; we are the independent store in this shopping mall; if you don't pay, you won't be able to walk out of this mall."

Right after Fugui finished his words, the manager of the mall, Junming Jia together with twenty security guards separated the crowds and walked into the Gucci store.

Junming Jia was the highest director in this Changsheng Department Store; he was like an emperor here.

On seeing him, whether the people inside the Gucci store or the crowds outside all showed their deep admiration, and at the same time they all thought Andy would finally suffer.

Especially Fugui, on seeing Junming arriving with guards, immediately got confident; he ran to Junming and pointed at Andy, "Director, this fool caused a fight and hurt people in my store, he damaged the clothes as well; now he wants to go without paying!"

Bang!

A big palm fell on Fugui's face as soon as he finished talking; it was from Junming, and Junming said, "Damn you! You are fired! Get out of here!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter35**

### **Retaliate Jingming Zhang**

Junming Jia slapped Fugui Zhu really hard that made him stunned.

Fugui Zhu covered his face, depressed and aggrieved, he said to Junming Jia, "Manager, it's not my fault, that fool wanted to fight in the shop, I can't even stop him."

Junming Jia didn't want to hear Fugui Zhu talking craps, he slapped at Fugui Zhu again and said coldly, "I say it again, you're fired, get out now, if you don't go, I'll let someone throw you out."

Although Fugui Zhu thought highly of himself, he had always been good at flattering, and Junming Jia had been very much pleased by him in this way, his relationship with Junming Jia was also quite good, but he did not expect that today Junming Jia acted abnormally, slapped him twice in public, also determined to fire him.



This really made Fugui feel very inexplicable, he couldn't understand, but he also knew Junming's bad temper that he would never allow anyone to defy him, even if Fugui has much more grievances, he could only endure it. He lowered his head and silently walked out of the Gucci shop, but he didn't go far, instead he walked into the crowd outside the shop to watch, because he knew that Junming was irritated, Andy Wu would definitely end up worse than himself, he wanted to see Andy Wu suffer.

After Fugui went out, Yu Jiang, who was extremely injured, braced himself and sat on the ground, then said to Junming weakly, "Manager Jia, I was beaten up in your shop, you have to give me an explanation."

When Junming heard this, he immediately went to Yu Jiang full of rage, without saying one word, he kicked Yu Jiang overturned again, after that, he still cursed, "Fuck you, you looked for trouble even in my mall, who do you think you are?"

Yu Jiang fell back to the ground after being kicked, his was so shocked that he couldn't believe Junming would do this to him.

People around the shop were all amazed. What the hell was going on here?

Fugui was also shocked, he originally thought that the reason today Junming was so angry probably because Yu Jiang was beaten, but he did not expect that Junming also hit Yu Jiang. Fugui was even more inexplicable, he could not figure out why.

And Jenny Xia was so scared that she even didn't dare to breathe, this Junming seems to be a big name, but he was too violent that he beat anyone he sees. Jenny Xia was confused.

After dealt with Fugui and Yu Jiang, Junming walked up to Andy Wu and said with an apology, "Sir, I'm really sorry that you are shocked, our security measures were not arranged properly, it was my fault."

Junming was not an ordinary man, he was considered as a big figure in Jiangzhou City, such a man would not be easy to present outside, he didn't need to show up due to such a small dispute in shopping mall.

But today, he came.

Only because Changsheng Li knew that Andy Wu was in Jiangzhou City and he knew that Andy Wu has been furious, so Changsheng Li sent a picture of Andy Wu to all the executives of the Changsheng Group in Jiangzhou City, with a strict order of not to offend Andy, and if Andy had any demands, try their best to satisfy him.

Junming was not stupid, he knew that Andy was someone even the big boss feared, so he certainly wouldn't dare to offend Andy.

So, when Andy was in conflict with someone here, Junming came over at the first time to handle it.

Fugui, who was hiding outside the store, saw that Junming did not deal with Andy, but also apologized to him, he felt so depressed, so he could not bear it. He rushed back to the store immediately, pointed at Andy and yelled at Junming, "Manager, he is a fool, why should you apologize to a fool?"

Fugui pissed off Junming completely, he pointed at Fugui and sternly ordered, "Security, give him a good beat and throw him out of the mall."

The security guards got the order and immediately swarmed up, they punched and kicked Fugui so hard that he couldn't stop screaming.

Junming glared at Fugui who had been beating, and said to Andy shamefully, "I'm sorry, staff here are too stupid, in the future, I will definitely pay importance to training good employees."

Andy nodded slightly and didn't say anything more, he just asked Jenny Xia to left with him, with surrounding people still felt puzzled.

After they left Changsheng department store, the incident that happened before still had a big impact on Jenny.

She originally thought that today's incident could not end easily, but she did not expect that the mall manager Junming Jia was really sensible, although violent. Andy and her could get away this thrilling incident all because of Junming were upright, and didn't protect his own fellow men, also respected customers.

After digest this process for a while, Jenny finally recovered from shock, and then she turned to Andy and asked him seriously, "How can you be so good at fighting?" In Jenny's opinion, it was a great thing for a man to be able to protect his woman, and at that department store, Andy indeed surprised her at all.

Andy explained simply, " I practiced it specifically for self-protection."

Jenny heard him talked about this before that he was very cared about his own life, so it's reasonable that he had practiced martial art for self-protection. In terms of this, Jenny really didn't know about Andy in many aspects.

Thinking about it, she asked Andy seriously again, "Where did you get so much money?" Jenny was sure that when Andy was a fool, he didn't have any money. But now he regained intelligence and became normal,

suddenly he owned money, and in a large quantity. Today they spent a lot of money, but Jenny didn't know where his money come from at all.

Andy went on to explain, "A legacy left by my family."

Andy made a white lie, because there was a world of differences between him and Jenny in their identities, his true story may sound crazy for Jenny.

After Andy learned the lessons in the past, he knew that there were things that can't be too rushed, only step by step, he wanted Jenny to know what was he like gradually.

When listened to this, Jenny finally figured out. After all, Andy could not come out of nowhere, so he certainly had a family before, now that he recovered and remembered the legacy he left at home, it's normal.

Until now, Jenny finally believed that Andy had recovered fully. Although she still didn't know about his past, but she knew that since Andy has recovered, he's a dependable man.

"Let's go and settle Jingming Zhang's affairs." Seeing that Jenny didn't speak, Andy talked to her in a gentle voice.

Jenny said in astonishment, "You're still going to find him for real?"

Andy said candidly, "Of course, this matter has to end."

Jenny said with a long face, "You just saw that Jingming Zhang can find me easily, and he do have a powerful influence in Jiangzhou City. We can't afford to mess with him even if you are good at fighting. Besides, it's civilized society now, fight won't solve the problem."

Knowing Jenny's worries, Andy looked at her seriously and explained softly, "Don't worry, I'll take care of it and won't bring any trouble."

Jenny saw a determined attitude in Andy's eyes, and in her heart, she also seemed to have a steady strength.

In the past, Andy was just a troublesome child for her. But now, he has been a grown-up and independent man, he began to protect her from troubles.

"Okay." Jenny bit her lip and nodded, although she didn't have a lot of confidence in her heart, she still chose to trust Andy.

Andy took Jenny away at once.

Half an hour later, at Jiangdong Bank in Jiangzhou Branch Building, the General Manager's Office.

Jingming Zhang answered a call.

Finished the call, Jingming Zhang flushed with anger, he slammed down his phone in the desk and cursed, "Piece of crap, what a bunch of creep, they cannot even catch a woman."

Jingming Zhang was furious, he asked a lot of people for help, arranged his fellow men everywhere, but still could not catch Jenny Xia. Even more irritating, Yu Jiang already found Jenny but ended up in letting her escaped, which made Jingming Zhang very grumpy.

That call was made by Yu Jiang, but he only said that Jenny was escaped and didn't tell Jingming Zhang about his being beaten, because he couldn't afford to disgrace himself.

Seeing Jingming Zhang's anger, Song Shanshan, the secretary, hastily poured a cup of hot water and handed it to him, she softly said, "Director Zhang, the injury on your head still not healed, don't get angry."

Song Shanshan, a fresh college graduate, has a good-looking and sexy figure, and dressed in a professional outfit that make her more enchanting.

Jingming Zhang took over the cup and put it on the table, then he hugged Shanshan Song over to let her sit on his lap, he praised Shanshan, "You are the one who's better, you won't make me angry, I like you so much."

Shanshan's lips pouted, "You like me just because I won't make you angry? Aren't I pretty?"

Jingming Zhang laughed, "You are beautiful, beautiful."

Bang, bang, bang!

Just as the two were flirting, the office door was suddenly knocked on.

"Didn't I say no one could bother me?" Jingming hated it when people ruined his good moments, and he grunted annoyingly.

Bang, bang, bang!

Jingming's words didn't seem to be effective as the knock continued.

"Get the hell out of here!" Jingming completely erupted and he roared out.

Bang, bang, bang!

The knock on the door continued to linger like a terrible sound.

Jingming was so angry that he could only ask Shanshan, "You go open the door!"

Shanshan obediently got up and came to open the door.

As soon as the door opened, Andy and Jenny walked in.

The moment Jingming saw Jenny, his eyes instantly widened and full of shock, how could he figure out that Jenny Xia, whom he had been looking for so hard, would come to his door by herself, which was really unbelievable. He immediately stood up and glared at Jenny, "Jenny Xia, you bitch, you dare to come to me."

At this moment, Jingming was like a lion with rage.

Jenny was unconsciously frightened when she saw him, and she immediately stopped walking, then hid behind Andy.

At first, Jingming's attention was only focused on Jenny, not knowing the insignificant Andy, now seeing Jenny hiding behind this person, Jingming then fixed his eyes on Andy and asked, "Who are you?"

Andy faintly returned, "I am Jenny's husband."

Jingming raised his eyebrow and asked, "I heard that Jenny Xia has a fool husband, is that you?"

Andy admitted, "Yeah, that's me."

Jingming laughed awkwardly, then he said, "Your wife smashed my head with a lamp, tell me, what should be done about this?" Jingming was

rich, and he has acquaintances all over the city, there are few people he valued in the whole of Jiangzhou City, certainly he did not care about a fool like Andy Wu.

Andy said emotionlessly, "This is simple, you use this to smash my head."

When Andy's talking, he had already walked over to Jingming and picked the desk lamp which was on the desk, then he walked to Zhang Jingming's front.

Jingming said breathlessly, "Are you sick?"

"That's a real fool." Andy's behavior made Shanshan, who was standing beside, couldn't help but echo.

Andy stared at Jingming and said coldly, "Since you don't smash me, we ended this matter. Next, comes to how to deal with you bullying my wife"

Jingming teased, "You fool, are you here to make me laugh? How dare you? How do you want to do the math?"

As soon as he finished talking, Andy kicked Jingming's desk heavily in an instant, the desk fell.

Clang, a loud noise.

The large and heavily desk, as if it had grown feet, moved directly behind the office door, blocked the office door just right.

At the same time, the office was erupted with Andy's voice that could shake the heaven "On your knees!"



# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 36**

## **The extraordinary Andy Wu**

Jingming's desk, a specially customized high-end desk, made of solid wood, is extremely heavy that one person couldn't move it at all. However, Andy was able to move the solid wooden table so far away with a slight kick, which made Jingming and his secretary Shanshan dumbfounded.

At the beginning, Jingming didn't care about Andy at all, thought that he was only a fool, but now, Jingming understood that this fool has a brute force, no wonder he dared to be so arrogant.

"Kneel down? Do you think you're able to let me do it? Do you know who I am in Jiangzhou?" In contemporary society, money and power are supreme, brute force is useless, big stature as Jingming would not be afraid of Andy.

Clap!

Andy slapped Jingming's face so hard that in an instant, his face puffed up and blood oozed from the corner of his mouth.

"On your knees!" Andy continued in a cold tone.

Jingming was dumbfounded totally, he stilled for a while, then he said to Andy incredibly, "You dare to hit me?" With Zhang Jingming's social status in Jiangzhou, few people dared to mess with him. However, Jenny Xia smashed his head yesterday, and the gauze hasn't been removed yet. Today, Jenny's fool husband came to beat him again. Jingming was really furious and shocked.

Clap!

Andy slapped him again, this time he hit Jingming even harder, one of Jingming's teeth were knocked out.

"Kneel down." Andy said again.

Jingming almost collapsed, he had never met such a crazy person, he did not care about the pain and immediately took out his cell phone and threatened to Andy, "You wait here, I'll let someone to kill you."

Clap!

One more slap, and Jingming's phone was slapped off, also his face puffed up like a pig.

"Kneel down." Andy said coldly.

Three slaps, Jingming couldn't withstand it anymore, he already became dizzy and confused. Before, Jingming never afraid of anything, now he was totally freaked out, because this Andy Wu was a complete lunatic, trying to talk was useless, not to mention intimidation.

There was no way, in order to avoid being beaten to death by this madman, he could only try to explain, "I didn't bully your wife, I didn't even touch her hair." As his face was completely swollen, his speech was slurred.

Clap!

Andy slapped him once again, this time, Andy hit Jingming so hard that even caused him spun, if it wasn't for Shan Shan who helped him up, he would have fallen to the ground.

This time, Jingming completely collapsed inside. Under absolute violence, all was in vain. He dared not to say anything, he abandoned his pride and prestige, his identity and status, he knelt down.

Jingming Zhang surrendered.

Bigwick Jingming Zhang, who now became swollen like a pig, fell limply to his knees in front of Andy.

Andy looked down at Jingming and reached out his hand to point at Jenny, who was already stunned, said coldly, "Kowtow to my wife and make an apology."

At this moment, Jenny felt very complicated, on the one hand, she was happy, because Jingming was too abominable and hateful, Andy taught Jingming a lesson, this made Jenny felt relieved.

On the other hand, she was worried that Andy had beaten Jingming so hard that he even forced the arrogant Jingming kneeled down, and now he even asked Jingming to kowtow and apologize. She thought it's a little bit too much and she did not dare to accept it, so she hastily said to Andy "Forget it, in fact, he did not hurt me very much."

Andy was seriously, "The fact that he was able to force you to beat him, already means that he has committed unpardonable fault."

Andy did not know the details about what happened between Jenny and Jingming, but he knew about Jenny, she even didn't want to step on an ant. Jingming made her have no choice but to hit him, this proved that Jingming had an ulterior intention and behavior, and more importantly, Jenny's failed suicide must have an inseparable connection with this person. Andy have to beat him hard.

After explaining it to Jenny, Andy immediately rebuked Jingming, "Hurry!"

One word, bossy and powerful, made Jingming dumbfounded, he was really scared of Andy, this madman was too formidable, he did not dare to disobey him, or rather, faced with Andy's unreasonable violence, he gave up. Anyway, he already gave up his pride and dignity, so in order to avoid being beaten again, he had to listen to what Andy said.

He gritted his teeth, turned to Jenny, bent down and kowtowed on the ground, he confessed, "Lady Xia, I'm sorry, I shouldn't have had ulterior thoughts about you."

Jingming, who was accustomed to standing on a high position and sneered at all fellow people, knocked his head to the ground for the first time. This is the biggest stigma in his life.

Shanshan was dumbfounded too, how could she have imagined that Jingming, who was extremely magnificent in her heart, would be like this.

Jenny was also shocked into stillness, such a big man knelt down to herself humbly, this is really something Jenny didn't dare to think about, but now it really happened, Jenny was shocked and panic, how could she accept this kind of apology! She is just a powerless person.

She didn't know how to react.

When Andy's purpose was achieved, he stopped talking, he slightly bent down and grabbed Jingming's hair, whispered in his ear, "You are definitely not willing to do so, it's okay, I will show up at the Huang Family Residence tomorrow at twelve o'clock at noon, I expect your revenge."

The fact that Jingming had suffered today, would make him want to revenge on Andy even more furious, but Andy was not afraid of his retaliation, also he didn't think this matter would end now. He knew that what Jingming dared to touch Jenny shamelessly at the Huang House showed that the Huang family were obligatory on this, in other words, the Huang family should bear greater responsibility. So Andy wanted to finish all those matters together.

After saying that, Andy stood up and came to the office door, he reached out and grabbed the desk, and with a flick, the desk was back to its original position, to him, the desk seemed as light as a feather.

"Honey, let's go!" Andy looked at Jenny and said softly.

With regard to Jenny, he shed his bossy cover and became very gentle.

Jenny sobered at once and left with Andy.

"You beat Jingming so hard and forced him to kneel and kowtow, he's definitely not going to let go. Have you thought about the consequences?" Walking down the street, Jenny couldn't help to ask, she was worried.

"With me, you don't have to worry about anything." Andy said gently, as if what had happened was nothing to him.

Jenny have a lot of confidence in Andy now, she felt that Andy has truly become a dependable man who can give her a sense of security. But in this world, not everything can be solved by violence, however Andy was good at fighting, he's just one man after all, he has no family background, no backup, no resource, if Jingming really wanted to revenge on him, how can Andy resist it alone?

Jenny couldn't stop worrying about him, she frowned slightly and said, "I also want to relax, but this man Zhang Jingming is rich and powerful, he will definitely find ways to retaliate us."

Upon hearing her words, Andy suddenly said mysteriously, "Let's go, I'll take you to a place."

Then he hailed a taxi and left with Jenny.

Twenty minutes later, at Wolong Mountain Resort.

The taxi parked in the parking lot in front of the resort, Andy and Jenny stepped out of it.

As soon as they got out of the car, a mocking voice was heard "It's rare that someone called a taxi to Wolong Mountain Resort."

"It's normal, everyday there are hicks who come to the outside of the Wolong Mountain Resort to admire its scenery, after all this place looks like heaven on earth for them."

"That's true, hicks will probably never be able to enter the resort in their lifetime, and they will only be able to watch from outside."

At a Ferrari roadster next to them, down came a man and a woman, the man named Fei Han and the woman named Xiaoyu Dong. Both of them were considered as posh people in Jiangzhou, and they couldn't help to mock Andy and Jenny who took a taxi come to the resort who seemed like weirdos.

Wolong Mountain Resort, crunched tigers and dragons were hidden inside, which meant a powerful dark force has been hiding here.

The big boss is said to be an extremely powerful big figure.

On the surface, Wolong Mountain Resort was a national entertainment venues chain, but it's different from ordinary entertainment venues. This place has extremely high standards. As the saying goes, where a Wolong Mountain Resort located, where the city developed well.

There is no Wolong Mountain Resort in Westplain City. The reason why Jiangzhou City owned a Wolong Mountain Resort was because as a second-tier city, Jiangzhou City has a good economy. Another main reason was that Jiangzhou City has a unique natural scenery. Wolong Mountain Resort was built on a mountain in the western suburbs of Jiangzhou City where has a picturesque scenery. With amazing big stones, extremely beautiful natural environment, where the resort located was really like a small palace. This was the place where the most powerful people wanted to come.

However, the average rich person was not qualified to enter, you have to own a VIP card of Wolong Mountain Resort.

There were also different levels of VIP cards, namely silver, gold, platinum and diamond.

Different levels of cards mean you'll enjoy different treatment inside the resort.

The lowest level, silver cards, required a minimum topping up of one million dollars.

With such a high threshold, the business of Wolong Mountain Resort was still very hot, which showed that this resort is the dreamland of many rich people. Its status, too, was second to none.

Jenny Xia came from the Xia family, so she was not a hick who had never know about the upper class, she had also heard of Wolong Mountain Resort and once longed for this place. Unfortunately, the VIP regime made her flinched.

She didn't expect that Andy would bring her here.

After being taunted by others in public, Jenny's face also blushed, she bit her lip and asked Andy, "You need a VIP card to enter here, do you have a VIP card of the resort?"

"No." Andy said.

"Oh my God, look at this shabby guy, does he look like he has a VIP card? Besides, if he can afford a VIP card here, why he can't afford to buy a car. Who would have the nerve to come here in a taxi?" Xiaoyu Dong couldn't help but sneered again.

"Well, don't bother with them, let's go inside!" Fei Han was very disdainful of Andy, so he didn't want to waste his time, he walked towards the resort with Xiaoyu Dong.

Jenny was ashamed, she said, "I don't know why you brought me here without a VIP card, I can't see anything outside." Jenny wasn't a thick-faced person, and she didn't want to be a joke.

Andy took Jenny's hand and said with a deep breath, "Come with me."

After saying that, he walked straight to the resort with Jenny.

At the gates of the resort, there were many security guards.



Every guest who wanted to enter the resort needed to walk through security check completely, whether it's luggage or bags, and their body needed to be checked seriously.

However, there was an exclusive passage right in the middle of the gate, without the need for security checks and no security was guarded here.

It's a fully automated passage that relied on facial recognition, a special passage that opened for one special person.

Andy took Jenny and walked towards the special passage.

Seeing this, Xiaoyu, who was still waiting in line to pass the security check, immediately shouted "How can those two hicks come to here, are they going to sneak in?"

Fei also wondered, "I've come to the resort many times, but this fully automatic passage, I've never seen anyone walk through it."

"Don't say it's you, I've worked here for years and haven't seen anyone walk this passage too." The staff member in charge of security checks on the other side couldn't help but talk to him.

Other people on the scene were also drawn attention, they unconsciously looked at Andy and Jenny.

Jenny was so nervous, this feeling of being stared at was really uncomfortable, and she felt like she was going to be sneered again.

Soon, with the attention of the surrounding people, Andy took Jenny came to the checkpoint of the special passage.

As soon as the two arrived, the automatic door of the passage suddenly opened, and a crisp and pleasant machine sound suddenly came, "Welcome."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 37**

### **A Powerful Man**

"Welcome to Wolong Mountain Resort."

The simple words were the ones that shook the guests. For an instant, all were dumbfounded.

Jenny was also surprised, and an inexplicable strange feeling attacked her, she was led into this special passage by Andy.

Watching them walk into the exclusive passage, Xiaoyu Dong, who was lined up outside, widened her eyes in disbelief at what was happening before her eyes. She felt like her world had been turned upside down, Why are they allowed to take this passage?

Xiaoyu Dong was so angry that she pointed at the backs of both Andy and Jenny and questioned the staff, "Why don't the two of them line up and get in without security checks?"

The staff shook his head and said, "I don't know. Each of our branches has a special channel like this. But I'm not sure exactly what kind of people are eligible to take that route."

Xiaoyu was unconvinced, "Those two who came in a taxi are from rural areas. They can take this passage, and I'm sure we can too."

When Xiaoyu finished speaking, she pulled Fei Han and abandoned the queue, taking the special passage in the middle. They certainly weren't allowed to take the passageway and were held back from the door. They were confused again.

Jenny felt like she was in a dream as Andy entered the Wolong Mountain Resort with her.

Wolong Mountain Resort covers a huge area. There are many courtyards, pavilions, flowers and trees here. The setting is excellent with beautiful architecture and scenic views.

It's like a paradise in the city. It's just a place that people who are rich and powerful can come to. The people who come here are real celebrities. It was really hard for Jenny to imagine that she would one day have a chance to visit such a place.

"I see others with VIP cards are lining up, so why don't we have cards and can just come in?" Jenny was confused and had no idea what was going on.

Andy said in a low voice, "If I said that that door is only open for me, would you believe it?"

Jenny said seriously, "Don't joke with me. You just tell me why?"

Apparently, Jenny didn't believe Andy's words. Andy could only make up an excuse off the cuff: "There was a raffle in the Villa and I won the prize for the lucky guests. A lucky guest will be able to take that special passageway and, at the same time, qualify for a free tour of the Villa."

After Jenny listened to this, she believed it, and she felt extremely lucky that she was able to enter such a paradise for free. Thinking about it, she

turned to Andy, "But I heard that any spending here is super high. It costs tens of thousands to eat a meal. We'd better not spend money and just visit here."

Andy said frankly, "Don't worry, I have money."

Jenny believed that Andy had money. But she didn't think he had enough money to consume in this place at all. Jenny had to plan for the rest of their lives. She could not afford to waste a single penny here, so she continued to said, "Even if you have money and you cannot spend it indiscriminately, understand?"

Andy had to nod in agreement.

The two of them then wandered slowly around the sprawling Wolong Mountain Resort. The sunset hung in the sky; the red light stained the clouds, and also added a hazy beauty to Wolong Mountain Resort.

This place is much more magnificent than other tourist attractions, and the air is very fresh. Jenny couldn't help but be in a happy mood as she walked. The annoyance in her heart also gradually dissipated a lot. She briefly forgot all her worries and just reveled in the beauty.

The former Jenny didn't envy the rich people much. And today, she seemed to have come to another world, she suddenly felt that it was really good to have money.

"Jenny, what are you doing here?" Just as Jenny was immersed in the beauty, a voice suddenly interrupted her thoughts.

Jenny immediately looked back and turned her head. She saw that a figure had come to her side.

This person was her best friend Yuhan Chen.

Yuhan Chen had a sweet and cheerful personality, like an iris in full bloom.

Jenny didn't have many friends; but Yuhan was definitely her best friend. The two were classmates from elementary school to high school, and the houses they lived in were next to each other. They always went to school together and had a very close relationship. Later, when the two went to different universities and Yuhan's family moved to Jiangzhou City, so they had much less contact.

After Jenny and Andy got married, her relationship with Yuhan became even more distant, mainly because Yuhan disliked Andy very much. She thought that Jenny's life was ruined by marrying a fool, so she kept persuading Jenny to divorce Andy, but Jenny never agreed. Later, Yuhan didn't bother her. The two of them had been out of touch for the last two years.

Now, suddenly seeing Yuhan, Jenny was surprised and a little excited. She looked at Yuhan and said, "What a coincidence, I didn't expect to meet you here."

Yuhan patted Jenny and said, "I never expect that you spend money for the VIP card of Wolong Mountain Resort." Yuhan's impression of Jenny had always been quite frugal. Yuhan was surprised that she could come to such an expensive place.

Jenny did not know how to face Yuhan now. If they had been close before, she could tell Yuhan everything. But now that she and Yuhan had not contacted for two years, she was embarrassed to say that she did not have a VIP card, but she didn't want to tell a lie.

Seeing Jenny stammering, Yuhan immediately said, "I know, it was someone who brought you in, right?" Those with VIP cards at this resort were allowed to take companions. Since Jenny didn't speak, Yuhan naturally thought that someone had taken Jenny here.

Jenny sniffed and was busy explaining, "No, I come with my husband."

After saying that, Jenny also pointed at Andy who was standing aside.

Yuhan did not even notice Andy before. Now being pointed at by Jenny, Yuhan only noticed that the fool, Andy, was standing not far from Jenny.

"Jenny, what do you think, why do you still take this fool to Wolong Mountain Resort? You know what this place is. It's not a place to make jokes. If he was mad again, you're in trouble." Yuhan asked with a puzzled face.

Jenny explained softly, "He has become normal."

"Really? The doctor said that?" Yuhan didn't believe what she said.

Jenny shook his head, "No, he told me. But I am sure that he's normal."

Yuhan sighed and said, "Why are you so stupid. Even if he was normal, he was still a man who did nothing. Such a person should never have come to Wollongong Mountain Resort."

No matter how long time passed Yuhan's dislike for Andy would not diminish. She always thought that it was Andy who had ruined Jenny's life.

Jenny was about to explain that.

At this time, a male voice suddenly came over: "Yuhan, who are you talking to? It's time for us to have dinner."

Then a middle-aged man in a suit walked up.

The man was Yuhan's fiancé, named Zhiyuan Yu, who was in his forties and was widowed at an early age. Before he dated Yuhan, he was also considered a noble bachelor. He was a successful person, having founded a building material company in Jiangzhou City, which was well developed, and He had billions of assets.

"I met my best friend, Jenny, and she also there with her husband." Yuhan explained to Zhiyuan Yu.

Zhiyuan Yu gently greeted Andy and Jenny, "Hello, I am Yuhan's fiancé, Zhiyuan Yu, nice to meet you."

Jenny knew that Yuhan always wanted to find a boyfriend who was in the middle aged. As a girl, Yuhan often fantasized about finding a mature and tasteful man later on. Jenny didn't expect that she really looked for a fiancé who was so old. But since she liked him, Jenny didn't say anything. She just politely replied to Zhiyuan, "Hello, I'm Jenny Xia, nice to meet you too."

Then Jenny pointed at Andy and introduced him to them, "This is my husband Andy Wu."

"Zhiyuan, Jenny and I haven't seen each other for a long time, why don't you invite them to have dinner together?" Yuhan said to her boyfriend.

Without hesitation, Zhiyuan nodded directly, "That's a good idea." For Andy and Jenny were total strangers to Zhiyuan. However, he thought that since the couple was able to come to Wolong Mountain Resort, it

would prove that they must be from upper class society. As a businessman, Zhiyuan certainly wanted to have more contacts in order to do business, so he would not refuse.

Then Yuhan immediately pulled Jenny's arm, said, "Jenny, we have not eaten together for a long time, you will not refuse my invitation, right?"

Jenny was not a person, who liked to eat others' food, but Yuhan said so, of course she couldn't refuse her invitation. In addition, she and Yuhan grew up together, and she knew that Yuhan was definitely her best friend. In the end, Jenny finally nodded in agreement.

Then they went to private room No. 8 at the Mountain Restaurant.

By the time they arrived, several couples had already sat at the large dining table in No. 8. There were two couples, and husbands were several dozen years older than their wives.

Zhiyuan and the two couples were friends. A few people got together for dinner today, and the conversation at the table was also all about business.

Zhiyuan suddenly turned to Andy who had been silent, and asked, "May I ask Mr. Wu, what do you do for a living?"

Andy replied as he ate, "I don't have a job."

After listening to his words, people at the table were surprised. They thought he was a man who depended on women.

The way Zhiyuan looked at Andy immediately had contempt in his eyes. After a pause, he asked to Jenny, "What kind of work does Mrs. Wu do?"



Jenny lowered her head, she said, "I don't have a job either."

Zhiyuan also thought that at least one of them was capable, and it turned out that both were hoboes. His face instantly became serious, and he didn't even bother to look at them again.

"Zhiyuan, isn't your company short of people? Do you have positions for them?" Yuhan saw Jenny's dilemma, so she wanted Zhiyuan to help out.

Zhiyuan said, " My company is not a shelter. Not everyone can be hired in my company."

He was friendly enough now without rushing the two out. After all, it was quite expensive to eat a meal here. He thought that letting the two of them eat here was a waste of his money. He was not willing to help them find work.

"Yuhan, you have to pick people even when you make friends with them. Don't make friends with everyone."

"You get nothing out of being friends with people like that. Look at the status of your boyfriend, you can only bring him shame by making such friends."

"I hate the people who eat others' food."

The other people at the dinner table also unabashedly disdained Andy and Jenny, and made sarcastic remarks.

Jenny almost buried her head into the bowl, she was angry and embarrassed.

When they were eating, suddenly a man opened the door, stepped into the private room. After seeing the man, Zhiyuan and his two other friends immediately got up and respectfully called the man, "Master Jin."

This was the man, Rong Jin, who was famous in Jiangzhou city.

Rong Jin was only fifty years old this year, but when people see him, they would politely call him, Master Jin, because he was very powerful in Jiangzhou City. He looked amiable with a kind look, but actually he acted venomously for people. Anyone who offended him would be in no way better off.

He was quite a dangerous person.

Zhiyuan and other people knew Rong Jin, so as soon as he came, they stood up respectfully.

Rong Jin looked at Zhiyuan and other people and said, "I've invited a few old friends to have a dinner here. I always like to sit here, could you guys eat somewhere else?"

This man looked like he was negotiating with them, but his tone was not refutable at all. He was basically ordering everyone to leave right now..

Zhiyuan hurriedly nodded, "Of course." For Rong Jin's request, Zhiyuan did not hesitate for a second. If he wanted to do business in Jiangzhou City, he couldn't offend Rong Jin, or his company may go bankrupt.

The others also quickly picked up their things and prepared to leave.

However, Andy at the table had no intention of leaving, and he continued to enjoy his dinner.

Jenny secretly patted Andy and said nervously, "Please don't eat, let's go."

Andy said to Jenny, "Let's just eat here. I'll have to take you somewhere later." He refused to leave, because he thought it was too much of a waste of time to change places.

As soon as Zhiyuan and the others heard this, their faces instantly turned white with shock.

Zhiyuan was very scared in his heart, and he explained to Rong Jin, "Master Jin, this is also the first time that I have met this person. I'll just invite him to have a diner. Actually, I don't know him."

"Master Jin, we don't even know this guy, he's just a person who eats our food." Several others tried to distance themselves from Andy.

Rong Jin's face was gloomy. There were no people that dared not give him face in Jiangzhou City and Andy was an exception.

Rong Jin ignored the crowd. He took a direct step away and slowly came to Andy and threatened him, "Young man, are you sure you won't give me face?"

Andy looked up at Rong Jin and said in a cold voice, "Who are you? Why should I give you face?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 38**

### **Jenny was excited**

Andy's voice was very cold; he did not pay any attention to Rong Jin.

In the Jiangzhou city there were few people who dared to speak to Rong Jin in this way. And someone as young as Andy was even less qualified.

Rong Jin slapped his hand on the dining table. He stared at Andy and scolded, "Do you want to die?" Rong Jin had been in society for so many years, and no one dares to disrespect him. But today he was so despised by a youngster that he absolutely could not stand such a thing.

"I'm sorry, Master Jin, my husband has just been discharged from the psychiatric hospital, please don't be angry with him." Jenny was really nervous, although she didn't know Rong, but she can also tell from the attitude of Zhiyuan and a few of them that this Master Jin was definitely in a high position of power. But Andy had chosen to mess with such a person, and Jenny could only explain it to Rong Jin.

Hearing Jenny's explanation, Zhiyuan and some other people hated Andy even more, and only then did they understand that Andy turned out to be a psychopath. They had a dinner with a psychopath, which made them all feel horrible to think about!

Zhiyuan couldn't help but glare at Yuhan Chen coldly.

Yuhan was very aggrieved, and she also hated Andy very much. She had heard Jenny say that Andy had become normal. Yuhan also thought that Andy would not be mad again, but she did not expect that this fool would really go crazy in this place.

Rong Jin glanced at Andy a few times and hissed, "I don't think he's a psychopath. Even if he's a psychopath, he has to do what I tell him."

The words were overbearing and domineering. He was indeed a man to frighten all people present.

Everyone was filled with fear, only Andy remained calm. As he ate, he said coldly, "You have two choices. First, you go out and wait in line for us to finish eating. Second, you get the hell out of here now."

Zhiyuan and some other people seemed to be struck by lightning after hearing his words. They thought the fool was really mad, and several of them were almost driven crazy by him.

Jenny became even more anxious, she knew that Andy's problem of using big words could not be changed for a moment. But he had to choose the occasion even if he wanted to talk big. He always treated others with contempt and Jenny could do nothing about him.

"Ok, good, I know you now!" Rong Jin said

After saying that, Rong Jin turned to Andy, "It seems that you know the rules of the Wolong Mountain Resort, so you dare to speak like that. But don't forget you will leave here sooner or later."

No one was allowed to fight at Wollongong Mountain Resort, that's a rule here. Even if they have a grudge, they can't fight here. Everyone who came here had to abide by the rules here as long as they were in Wolong Mountain Resort.

Even though Rong Jin had a strong black power in Jiangzhou City, he wouldn't dare to fight with others in Wolong Mountain Resort.

No one dared to break the rules of the Wollongong Mountain Resort.

"My name is Andy Wu." Andy gave his name, which showed that he didn't care about Rong Jin

"Okay, I remember you." Rong Jin glanced at Andy for a few moments before finally leaving with anger.

"Master Jin, I really don't know him, so you mustn't misunderstand me." Fearing that he would be implicated, Zhiyuan still explained to Rong Jin when he went away.

After saying that, Zhiyuan pointed at Yuhan and accused, "It's your entire fault, and you're trying to get me killed!"

Yuhan walked over to Jenny and said angrily, "Didn't you say that this fool has become normal? Why do I think his illness has become more serious?"

Jenny was very apologetic, and she said to Yuhan, "I'm so sorry."

Then, she complained to Andy, "What's wrong with you?"

Andy said frankly, "when we were eating and he told us to get out of here, I've been very nice to him for not throwing him out."

Upon hearing this, Zhiyuan was furious and stared at him angrily as he said, "You really are really a psychopath."

Others complained in droves, "It's unlucky that I'm eating with a fool. We would be laughed at by others if people know about it."

"I thought he was a rich guy of low profile, but I didn't expect that he was a fool."

"I hope Master Jin doesn't get mad at us, otherwise we may get into trouble."

Everyone rushed away after venting their displeasure.

After leaving the restaurant, Jenny said to Andy angrily, "We haven't solved Jingming Zhang's trouble. You've offended a man named Master Jin again, what should we do now?"

Andy said squarely, "Don't you understand by now? The more tolerant you are, the more others bully you. There is no use in forbearance."

"There is no use in forbearance." These words immediately got to Jenny's heart.

She had lived for so many years and done everything with conscience, and she hadn't targeted anyone. But what did others do to her? The relatives cruelly threw her out of the house and betrayed her, and strangers bullied her, which was the reality of this society!

Seeing Jenny's silence, Andy spoke again, "I will pave the way for you; you just need to keep moving forward."

A few simple words touched Jenny deeply. It also gave her a sense of security. No matter what the future would be, at least for now she had Andy by her side. Andy became her only dependence and support. Now that Andy had said so, there was no need for her to worry anymore. She believed him.

Jenny was silent for a moment, and she finally said, "Well, you said earlier that there was something after dinner. What is it?"

Andy said softly, "The auction will auction 'Heart of the Guardian Angel' tonight, let's go and have a look!"

Jenny had also heard about this. "Heart of the Guardian Angel" is a diamond necklace. It is just an ordinary necklace, but it was created by a famous master. It has exquisite workmanship and special symbolism, so it also has caused a great response in Jiangzhou City since it appeared. Many people come to Wollongong Mountain Resort today because of it.

As Jenny walked through the resort, everywhere she could hear girls talking about 'Heart of the Guardian Angel'. Even her best friend, Yuhan, talked about this during dinner earlier. Today, Yuhan and her fiancé came to Wolong Mountain Resort with the intention of getting it. Zhiyuan was planning to use "Heart of the Guardian Angel" as a proposal gift for Yuhan.

Women wanted to get "Heart of the Guardian Angel". Jenny was also a woman, and of course she wanted to see it for herself. Would she get a chance to see it?

After a moment's hesitation, Jenny couldn't help but ask to Andy, "Can we get into the auction?"

Andy said solemnly, "Of course we can."

Jenny said happily, "Really?"

Andy nodded and said, "We are the lucky guests who can enter any place in the resort. Let's go."

After saying that, Andy took Jenny and walked to the auction.

Coming to the door of the auction, a girl suddenly popped out and stopped Andy.

This girl was Xiaoyu Dong



Xiaoyu scowled at Andy, then frowned, "Can you tell me why you can take the special passage and why I can't?"

"Because I'm handsome." Andy didn't want to talk to a stranger, he said casually.

"Ok. I get it. You don't want to tell me. But I guess the only thing you can do is to look at the beautiful scenery, and I'm sure you can't get into a place like the auction because you don't even have a VIP card."

After saying that, Xiaoyu took Fei Han's hand and lined up the auction passage for entry.

Tonight's Wolong Mountain Resort was very busy, which was mainly due to "Heart of the Guardian Angel". Many people wanted to see the expensive necklaces in person even though they knew they couldn't bid on them.

The auction was about to start and the crowd was basically gathered here. Long lines lined the entrance to the passage of the auction venue.

Andy was not in line. He led Jenny toward the auction's staff-only entrance.

"That's staff entrance." When Xiaoyu saw that Andy was going to take the staff entrance, she said loudly.

The moment she called out like that, Andy and Jenny attracted people's attention again. Quite a few people in the queue looked towards them. These included Zhiyuan and Yuhan.

"A fool will do foolish things "The more Zhiyuan looked at Andy, the more he hated him and he couldn't help but taunt him.

Yuhan looked at Jenny and felt that Andy really shamed her.

Jenny lowered her head. All the people were looking at her again and she felt embarrassed.

Andy didn't care about the stares and taunts of others as he continued to lead Jenny forward.

They walked to the door of the staff entrance. A staff dressed in a suit immediately made a gesture of invitation to Andy, "Sir, please this way."

The whole guests were so surprised that they couldn't believe their eyes.

Andy and Jenny walked directly into the auction venue.

Xiaoyu who was in line was shocked again, why was this? Zhiyuan and Yuhan were also shocked. They had no idea that the two of them could actually enter the staff entrance.

"How can your best friend take the staff passage, does she work in this place?" Yu Zhiyuan asked.

Yuhan said at a loss, "I don't know. She said she had no job, so she lied?"

Jenny followed Andy with excitement and entered the auction venue

The entire venue was huge and luxurious with lots of seats inside. One of the best spots is in the second floor. There are only eight private rooms in the entire auction venue. Usually it's the bigwigs with VIP cards who are allowed to sit there.

Jenny could not expect her to enter the auction venue and also even sit in a special private room.

She really did feel like she was in a dream.

"Why can we stay in a private room?" Jenny couldn't believe all this

Andy explained, "The lucky guest is a bit different, perhaps that's the privilege of lucky guests."

Apart from this reason, Jenny really can't think of any other.

The auction was bustling with people entering one after another. It was almost seven o'clock and the venue was packed. Zhiyuan and Yuhan had already entered the auction and found their seats. Their location was pretty good.

Yuhan wanted to look for Jenny after entering the auction, but because there were too many people in the venue, she searched for a while but did not find her.

As soon as they sat down, Yuhan played the coquetry, "Dear, you must bid for the necklace!" Yuhan was very sexy today. When she poured it on, man can't resist her charm.

Zhiyuan touched Yuhan's head and said, "Ok, I will definitely bid for this necklace." Zhiyuan promised to use "Heart of the Guardian Angel" as a marriage proposal gift, and he certainly couldn't back down.

Yuhan wrinkled his nose and said, "If you don't get it, I won't marry you."

"If you don't marry me, who are you going to marry?" Zhiyuan asked rhetorically,

"I'm going to marry the person who gets the 'Heart of the Guardian Angel'." Yuhan said seriously.

Zhiyuan smiled and didn't speak. Because he knew he would get the necklace in the end.

Amidst everyone's chatter the auction officially began.

"Heart of the Guardian Angel" was the finale of the evening.

The items auctioned at the front were some worth hundreds of thousands, and the most expensive ones were no more than three million dollars. This money was nothing to anyone here.

The auction went on for an hour and finally the finale of "Heart of the Guardian Angel" began to be bid on.

When the auctioneer on the stage opened the box to reveal "Heart of the Guardian Angel" inside, the girls in the whole room involuntarily let out an exclamation, because this necklace was just so beautiful.

"Heart of the Guardian Angel" shone with the most enchanting glow under the lights. The white chain is full of fine little white diamonds. The middle pendant is set with sparkling rubies that is wrapped in tiny diamonds, which represents wholehearted guardianship.

Jenny in the box couldn't help but exclaim, "It's really so beautiful, I wonder who will be lucky enough to get it."

Then Andy asked, "Do you like it?"

Jenny nodded and said, "Yes."

As they spoke, Jenny's gaze never left the necklace. There was no woman who didn't like a necklace like this, Jenny was no exception.

Andy looked at her and said affectionately, "If you like it, I'll give it to you."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 39**

### **100 million dollars**

Jenny's attention was focused on the beautiful necklace, and when she suddenly heard Andy's words, she immediately turned her head to look at Andy and said, "Don't make jokes, do you know how much this necklace costs?"

For Jenny, she was content when she had the chance to see the "Heart of Guardian Angel". She never dared to think about whether she could get it in the future.

Jenny knew that all the celebrities and tycoons in this auction wanted to get the necklace. And how could Andy compete with others for this necklace with little inheritance from his family?

Andy pursed his lips and didn't say anything more. But he had already made up his mind. The "Heart of Guardian Angel" could only be worn by Jenny.

The dazzle of the necklace not only attracted the attention of women, but also the men present. Even some of the rich men who had not planned to bid on it wanted to get it now.

After all, it was the best gift for a woman.

The auctioneer waved his hand to signal everyone to be quiet amidst the excitement of the crowd.

The entire venue was suddenly silent, and the auctioneer began to introduce the "Heart of the Guardian Angel" which had made so many people crazy. He introduced its designer, the look and manufacture, and the moral.

After the auctioneer introduced the necklace, he announced loudly, "'Heart of the Guardian Angel' starts the bidding at one million dollars. With a raise of no less than 1000,000 dollars per time, the bidding is on!"

"1,100,000 dollars."

"1,200,000 dollars."

"1,300,000 dollars."

As soon as the bidding began, the competition was fierce. The wealthy men in attendance barked frantically.

Zhiyuan did not call for a price. He just sat in his seat and watched it all lazily.

Yuhan was very anxious. The first moment she saw the necklace, she liked it so much. She stared at the dazzling ruby and couldn't move her gaze. She was really into this necklace. When she heard so many people bidding, she felt anxious, as if as soon the necklace was auctioned off, someone would take it away. So she tugged on Zhiyuan's clothes and said eagerly, "Dear, Why don't you bid? Don't let others take it away."

Zhiyuan said blandly, " Do you think this necklace is for those who bids loudly?? It's up to the highest bidder. The price is too low now, let them bid first. After all, not anyone has a chance to attend the auction. It's better to get everyone involved."

Zhiyuan seemed to think of himself as a man on the cloud. His tone seemed plain, but actually he was arrogant. He just let others bid first and he was sure he would definitely get the necklace in the end.

After hearing Zhiyuan's words, Yuhan's heart only calmed down a little.

Ten minutes later, "Heart of the Guardian Angel" bidding had reached five million.

The bidding was getting fierce. Many people had stopped bid. After all, five million was already a lot of money. The key point was that the successful bidder must come up with cash to settle on the spot. This huge amount of liquidity has deterred a lot of people.

"Ten million dollars." When the bidding calls became less, Zhiyuan suddenly called out a doubled figure.

At once, everyone's eyes were on Zhiyuan. He instantly became the focus of the auction. Quite a few young girls who had followed the rich male companion had cast favorable glances at Zhiyuan.

Zhiyuan quite enjoyed this feeling. Even Yuhan who was beside him sat up straight with a look of pride.

"Eleven million dollars." Suddenly one person raised the price.

This man was Fei Han.

Fei Han's visit to Wollongong Mountain Resort today was also aimed at the Heart of the Guardian Angel". He was imperative for this necklace.

"Twelve million dollars." Zhiyuan wasn't surprised that someone had raised the price. After all, this necklace was worth more than \$10 million. So, he called out a price again.

Fei Han was a very wealthy young man in Jiangzhou City. His family was rich and he was happy to see someone bidding against him.

"Thirteen million dollars" Fei Han raised the price again.

"Fourteen million dollars." Zhiyuan also raised the price.

Next, the entire auction seemed to become a duel between Fei Han and Zhiyuan. One at a time they kept raising prices.

Guests at the auction also started chatting, "This is interesting. One is a big boss and one is a rich young man from wealthy family, I really want to know who will get the necklace in the end."

"I think Mr. Yu will get it in the end. I heard that his assets are over a billion dollars and for him the cost of a necklace would be a drop in the bucket."

"I don't think so; you need to know the assets of the Han family were more than a billion dollars. Fei Han is the only heir to the Han family. If he really wants this necklace, I'm afraid Mr. Yu is not his match."

Just as everyone was discussing, Zhiyuan gritted his teeth and called out, "Thirty million."

At this time, Zhiyuan was no longer indifferent either. He also didn't have the patience to play anymore; he wanted to get the "Heart of Guardian Angel" sooner, so he directly raised the price by ten million.



Thirty million for one necklace was a high price for any citizen in Jiangzhou City.

The chatter in the crowd intensified. The attention of almost everyone in the large venue was focused on Zhiyuan. The big boss was willing to spend so much money to bid for a necklace.

Even Jenny in the private box had her gaze fixed on Zhiyuan. She said with excitement, "It seems that this Mr. Yu loves Yuhan so much. He was willing to shedding so much money for her. Yuhan find her true love."

Yuhan who was sitting next to Zhiyuan was moved with tears in her eyes. She knew the necklace would certainly be worth a fortune to bid. She didn't expect it to be so expensive. Yuhan was surprised that Zhiyuan was willing to spend such a huge amount of money for her.

"Thirty-one million dollars." Fei Han had raised the price again. When he called out this price, Xiaoyu who was beside him even cast a contemptuous look at Yuhan.

Yuhan's good mood was instantly ruined. She really hated these two, because she thought if the young man didn't competing with them, Zhiyuan had got the necklace.

Thirty million dollar for this necklace was Zhiyuan's expectation. Over 30 million dollars for this necklace was like cutting his flesh. But he had already promised Yuhan. If he were to backtrack at this time, his would be embarrassed.

Moreover, many people were now watching him compete with Fei Han. As a boss, he must never admit defeat to others.

He just bit the bullet as he was going to call out the price.

"Thirty-two million dollars." Zhiyuan gritted his teeth and shouted.

Fei Han was also hesitant now. Such a high price was actually a bit beyond his expectations. Although his family was rich, the money was not at his disposal. There was a limit to the amount of money he can use. It was a little hard for him to come up with over \$30 million in liquidity. But he didn't want to lose. So he also continued to call out the price, "Thirty-three million dollars."

By now, they were not just competing for a necklace anymore; they were competing for a face!

Just as the two men were bidding. A voice suddenly rang out from the private box No.8 on the second floor: "Fifty million dollars."

The voice was a bit muffled. Zhiyuan and Fei Han fall silent for an instant when they were competing fiercely.

They both knew that those who could sit in the private box at the auction must be bigwigs with diamond VIP cards. And the number eight was Rong Jin's favorite number. The sound must come from Rong Jin.

The private box faced the venue with a glass window. This glass allows those inside the box to see outside, while those outside can't see inside. That was why people outside couldn't know who was in the box. But Rong Jin was well known in Jiangzhou City and his voice was distinctive and extremely recognizable. And private box No.8 was almost his exclusive box.

Therefore, as soon as he called out the price, those present basically knew that Rong Jin was going to get this necklace.

Zhiyuan and Fei Han didn't dare to bid against Rong Jin and the \$50 million was so much more than they had planned that they were not going to raise the price. So they abandoned their bids.

"Any more bids?" Seeing no more bids, the auctioneer shouted.

Yuhan was afraid that the "Heart of the Guardian Angel" would be auctioned off, so she hurriedly begged Zhiyuan, "Honey, please call out the price. If I get the necklace, I'll do whatever you tell me."

Zhiyuan frowned, "Are you crazy? 50 million dollars is too high. Do you want me to offend Master Jin?"

Hearing this, Yuhan cried out. Her beloved necklace really had nothing to do with her.

"Fifty-one million dollars." Just as everyone thought that Rong Jin would win the bid, a voice came from the private box No.6.

"Fifty-two million dollars." A voice also came from private box No.3.

It seemed that the people in the private box were interested in the "Heart of the Guardian Angel".

Now, the auction room was filled with excitement:

"I thought the bigwigs were not interested in jewelry. I didn't expect that they also wanted to get the necklace."

"Yes, it seems that the true value of this necklace is far beyond what we thought!"

"The competition for the 'Heart of Guardian Angel' is getting fiercer."

A necklace with a reserve price of one million has reached a price of over 50 million through the auction, which was incredible. Those who had wanted to bid for millions to take the necklace in the first place also couldn't believe the current bidding.

The women on the auction also finally understood that this necklace was only for them to watch and not to have.

"Fifty-four million dollars." Rong Jin called out the price again. He was well aware that there were several people from the upper class of Jiangzhou City who wanted to get this necklace. So Rong Jin wasn't surprised that people in the other private boxes had raised their prices. Now what they had to compete for was who had more money

"Fifty-five million dollars."

"Fifty-six million dollars."

The other bigwigs in the private box also participated in the bidding. This auction then devolved into a battle between the bigwigs in the private box.

Just as the "Heart of Guardian Angel" was being bid up to sixty million dollars, Andy who was sitting in private box No. 1 pressed the microphone button in front of him.

He turned to the microphone and uttered three words blandly, "A billion dollars."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 40 Center of Attentions**

One hundred million dollars!

Andy Wu's voice echoed throughout the auction house.

His voice lingered on the house and shocked the entire audience.

Suddenly, there was a complete silence in the large venue. All the people here were in a dead silence.

Countless gazes instantly concentrated on Box number one.

All the people were shocked and curious about who was the big name that offered 100 million dollars.

Including Jenny Xia, she was also shocked by the sudden 100 million dollars from Andy Wu.

Immediately, she switched off Andy Wu's microphone and said anxiously, "Are you crazy? What do you want?"

Andy Wu said seriously, "Didn't I say, I'm going to send you this necklace."

Jenny Xia said in a panic, "Send what? I don't want it. Do you know what a hundred-million is? Do you have that much money in your bank account? Do you know what would happen if you can't pay for it? Why are you offering the price?" The more Jenny spoke, the more anxious she became, so anxious that she was about to cry, she's really panicked and scared.

Andy Wu was also surprised by Jenny's reaction, today he brought Jenny here because he wanted to reveal a little bit of his real capital to Jenny,

he wanted to slowly uncover himself step by step, and finally let Jenny fully accept his true identity.

However, Andy did not expect that only a hundred-million dollar would make Jenny already reacted so violent, in deed he overestimated Jenny's ability to accept his real identity.

However, he could only explain to Jenny, "Don't worry, Heart of the Guardian Angel itself is worth more than 100-million dollar, there must be someone else to offer a higher price."

Sure enough, when Andy finished speaking, Rong Jin over there had already offered a price: "One hundred and ten million dollar."

Rong Jin had been around in the society for years, he has good discernment, so he could certainly tell that this Heart of the Guardian Angel was worth over a hundred-million dollar. He wasn't short of money, more importantly, he really wanted the necklace.

Hearing that someone had raised the price, Jenny was finally relieved, however, she didn't relieve completely. She immediately gave another stern warning to Andy, "You mustn't offer a price anymore, or I'll be angry and I mean it."

Seeing that Jenny was so serious, Andy didn't want to disobey her, so he could only say yes.

As soon as Rong Jin added the price, the silent house immediately boiled over again, and the hearts of everyone surged.

The kind of auction that worth over a hundred-million dollar was rare in the entire Jiangzhou City, but this time, people were lucky enough to

meet such an event, so everyone was really surged, and almost everyone became dynamic to excitedly appreciate this rare war.

"One hundred and twenty million." The voice, which came from Box number six, was as if intended to oppose Rong Jin and had to fight against him. Once Rong Jin offered the price, he raised it immediately.

"One hundred and thirty million." Rong Jin continued.

"One hundred and forty million." The men in Box six added the price again, he just not to be outdone.

Rong Jin has worked for so many years and saved a lot of money, to him, money was not more important than life. Anyway, money was something that could not be brought into the grave, so he enjoyed it if he could and enjoyed it while he's alive. The most important thing was to be happy, he is very satisfied with this necklace, he made up his mind to give this to his wife as a gift, he must take it.

"One hundred and fifty million." Rong Jin sulked and continued to added.

The war was getting intense.

People on the auction hall were getting excited.

"Two hundred million."

Just when everyone thought that Box Six was going to offer another price, all of a sudden, a masked man who was sitting in an ordinary seat offered 200 million out of the blue.

In the auction house, some malicious competition often existed, and even some contradictions would appear in the end, so, in the auction hall, many people would wear masks to hide their identity, which's in line with the rules.

There were, of course, some people worked in the auction house, because they have to make sure that the items being bid wouldn't lose money, so they would offer the price at the right time, and they were called capper.

At this moment, the masked man who offered \$200 million was an insider of the auction house.

However, he wasn't a capper as he wasn't here to raise the price, he was here for the necklace, just because Andy had offered a price.

Just now, Andy offered a hundred million, so the general manager of the Wolong Mountain Resort immediately knew that Andy wanted this Heart of the Guardian Angel. Now that Andy wanted it, the general manager must guarantee that this necklace would be delivered to Andy no matter what.

Wolong Mountain Resort has branches all over the country, and each branch has a general manager, their priority was that if their resort has a person who passed the special passage with facial recognition showed up, they have to put in their best efforts to entertain that person and meet all the requirements as much as possible.

And today, for the first time ever, Wolong Mountain Resort in Jiangzhou City welcomed its first guest from the special passage, which apparently shook the entire Wolong Mountain Resort Group.



On the surface, today's Wolong Mountain Resort was more or less the same as usual, but in reality, all the staff in Wolong Mountain Resort were nearly in a state of emergency. The general manager, in particular, was as if treading on thin ice and he was about to be scared to death. The big boss of Wolong Mountain Resort was already on his way to Jiangzhou City, if there's any mistake on his resort, he would be screwed up. So, today's general manager was concentrated on Andy without any dead ends. Whatever Andy needs, the general manager must satisfy him.

The auction hall, once again, was in uproar.

A person who sat in the ordinary seat offered 200 million, this was a miracle, everyone was deeply shocked, people immediately started to discuss one after another.

"What's going on, people in the regular seats offering 200 million?"

"Whoever is sitting here can't be a big figure, could it be a capper?"

"It's possible, otherwise who would have offered two hundred million for a necklace here?"

"Not necessarily, maybe it was some powerful man who called someone else to come and bid, he didn't show up himself."

All kinds of comments came out, and everyone was really surprised and puzzled by this event.

Even the bigwigs in the boxes were shocked by the offer. They were remained silent.

Rong Jin in the box number eight also became irritated, when he was having the meal, he was pissed off by Andy and became extremely

unhappy, he did not think that now at the auction, he encountered a rascal again.

"Two hundred million at a time." The auctioneer saw that no one had raised the price, he had to speak again.

People in the boxes still silent.

"Two hundred million twice." The auctioneer continued.

"Two hundred and ten million." There was silence for a long time, but Rong Jin finally spoke, and to be honest, two hundred million dollars was a large amount of money for him. But there's no way, he's not the one who would concede easily, even if the masked man was a capper, he'll accept it.

"Three hundred million." The masked man offered again, decisively and without delay. The general manager of Wolong Mountain Resort had given a strictest order that this necklace mustn't fall into the hands of an outsider.

Three hundred million dollar for a necklace, it's going to shake the whole city.

People at the hall felt their souls had been shaken.

The people who were able to enter the auction at the resort were definitely not ordinary people, but the a 300-million necklace was still beyond the imagination of them. At the same time, everyone was determined that this masked man was not a capper. If he were a capper, he'd never offer such a high price, because he would stop people from offering higher prices.

It's true that no one would dare to raise the price again even in such a large venue.

A veteran as Rong Jin also beat a retreat, it's not that he can't take out 300 million, it's just that this deal was too worthless and completely unnecessary.

Eventually, Heart of the Guardian Angel, sold for \$300 million, was auctioned off.

As for who won the necklace, who the masked man was, or rather, who the big man behind him was, people didn't know.

The auction was disbanded and there was much speculation as to what kind of a mystery man had bought a necklace for \$300 million.

Even Jenny was full of amazement and sighed, "My God, 300 million, it's really unimaginable that this necklace worth 300 million, who is so lucky to wear the 300-million necklace on her neck?"

Her tone, full of yearning and longing, was as if that lucky person was a goddess far away in Heaven.

Only Andy knew that this goddess of luck in her mouth was herself.

Andy knew very well that the person who had auctioned off this necklace must be someone inside the auction house, which meant that this Heart of the Guardian Angel would eventually be delivered to him.

He was so pleased to see that Jenny liked this necklace so much that he was sure that it must be the best gift for Jenny.

The auction ended and some people left Wolong Mountain Resort to go home, while others chose to stay here for the night.

Wolong Mountain Resort was large, and it has a building to provide accommodation specially.

This building, called the Wolong Building.

The building combined elements of Western modern architecture and Chinese ancient architecture, being both classical and beautiful, modern and majestic, looked traditional but also fashionable.

The building was similar to a pyramid, the higher floors have smaller areas and less rooms.

The top floor has only one room, called the Heaven Room.

Wolong Building owned 21 floors, and in line with the rules, the people who stay in the Wolong Building were divided according to the VIP card level, silver card could stay in 1st to 5th floor, gold card in 6th to 10th floor, platinum card in 11th to 15th floor, diamond card in 16th to 20th floor.

Generally speaking, a person who can stay in the 20th floor could be a big name with top social status.

However, since the opening of Wolong Mountain Resort, no one has ever stayed in the Heaven room of the 21th floor, not a single one, as if this room were an empty space.

"Come on, let's go to accommodate at the Wolong Building." After exiting the auction venue, Andy said to Jenny.

Jenny said hastily, "No need, the accommodation here is so expensive, don't waste this money." Although she knew that Andy had some money, Jenny didn't want to waste it like that.

Knowing that Jenny didn't want to waste money, Andy explained, "It's fine, it's a gift for the lucky audience, we can stay there for free."

Upon hearing this, Jenny immediately rejoiced, "Really?"

Andy nodded, and the two strolled away.

Just then, the Heaven room in the Wolong Building lighted.

The Heaven room has no walls, only transparent glasses on all four sides. As long as lights were on, it looked like a huge shining night shining pearl hangs at the top of the Wolong Tower, hanging at the top of the Wolong Building, illuminating the whole resort.

The Heaven room, for the first time since the resort opened, lit up.

That's to say, the Heaven room were occupied by someone.

The "Night Shining Pearl" lit up the entire night sky and also shook the entire resort.

At once, almost all the guests of the resort ran out of the Wolong Building to watch this grand scene.

"Grandpa, it's just one person living in the Heaven room, is it strange? Why is everyone so excited to gather here?" Next to the Wolong Building, at a teahouse there was a seventeen-year-old girl with a lollipop in her mouth, seeing the restless crowd in front of the Wolong Building, she could not help but asked curiously.

Across from the little girl, sat an old man with white hair.

The white-haired old man was a patriarchal figure who had seen great turbulence and changes, but at this moment, his was also quite excited. Hearing his granddaughter's question, he couldn't help but sighed, "In all branches of Wolong Mountain Resort, the Heaven rooms have never been occupied by someone, tonight the Heaven room turned on lights, definitely ready to be occupied. Crouching dragon, it looks like tonight, the real dragon is going to show up. Qing, take a good look, who would live in this room, it must be someone our who family has to revere."

The crowd outside was still growing, and countless eyes were fixed on the Heaven Room on the top floor.

Everyone wanted to know exactly which big name would stay in the Heaven room.

Among everyone's attention, Andy Wu and Jenny, riding an exclusive cable car that drove towards the Heaven room, slowly drifted away ...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 41**

### **I'm sorry, Mr. Wu**

There was no elevator or stair to the Sky Room and the only way is to take an exclusive cable car, which had direct access to the Sky Garden.

"Everyone, look, the stars are here!" Someone pointed to the cable car in the air and shouted excitedly.

At once, everyone outside of Wolong Building looked up at it, which was like a spaceship.

"Look, there are two people sitting in it."

"Yes, it seems to be a man and a woman."

"God, that's so romantic. What kind of person has such honor to enjoy that?"

"If I could stay in the room for one night in my life, I'd die without regrets!"

"I'm really jealous of them."

The entire Wolong Mountain Resort was filled with people's envy. Everyone was looking up, longing for it.

"Well, when are you going to take me to then Sky Room?" Xiaoyu Dong looked up at the cable car, asking with great envy.

Fei Han took a deep breath and said, "It's impossible for now. maybe after I work hard for few decades, there will be a little hope."

"Honey, does the person on it looks like my best friend, Jenny Xia?" Yuhan Chen was listless after coming out of the auction, for she didn't get the necklace. She had no thoughts on other things, but when she saw the figure in the cable car, she still couldn't help but ask.

Zhiyuan Yu said in a cold, "What are you thinking of? This is direct to the Sky Room and the person who can stay in such room must be of great power and influence. Do you really think your best friend and her stupid husband are qualified enough?"

"Maybe you're right." Yuhan still thought of it, but she didn't say anything more.

The location where the cable car stops is a very high position, and people below could only see the figures in it and the faces couldn't be seen clearly.

However, some big wigs, who paid special attention to people in the car, knew the route and had already found the best place to watch.

"What a surprise. I can't believe it's him." Rong Jin sat in a room on the twentieth floor of Wolong Building. Through the floor-to-ceiling window, he could clearly see the two men in the car, and when he saw that it was Andy, his expression changed abruptly, and he exclaimed with disbelief.

Next to Jin, there were several Jiangzhou city's big wigs sitting there. Hearing his words, someone couldn't help but ask, "You know him?"

Rong Jin stared at the cable car and spoke out word by word, "His name is Andy Wu, the guy I told you, who was unwilling to change the box."

"No wonder, it seems that this person is not just disrespecting you, but doesn't pay any attention to you at all!" Someone said it from the bottom of his heart.

Jin also agreed with him, so he nodded. He shuddered as he said, "I nearly lead to a disaster."

"Grandpa, this guy looks pretty normal!" On the top floor of the building, the girl waited for a long time to see Andy, however, the man was very different from her expectation and she was quite disappointed.

"No, you're wrong. He's not normal at all. Your grandfather has dealt with countless people in my life, and no matter what kind of people, I can see through them. But this man, who I cannot see through at all, was undoubtedly the true 'dragon'. It's a pity that he already has a woman by



his side, otherwise if you could be his woman, Grandpa would have no regrets in my whole life." The white-haired old man sighed.

The little girl wrinkled her nose and said, "Err, he is not special at all. I'm not going to marry him."

Andy and Jenny have become the center of people's attention.

However, Jenny on the cable car was completely unaware that she had become the envy of all people, and she completely immersed herself in this incomparable enjoyment. At this moment, she was in the air, looking at the massive crowds below and the stunning night view of Wolong Mountain Resort. She could feel herself was totally relaxed, as if she was really flying in the vast sky.

The feeling was fantastic!

"Wow!!!" Jenny really couldn't hide her happiness, and let out a free cry. The depression and unhappiness, at this moment, all got released.

She smiled happily.

"You look good when you smile." Andy, next to her, said this all of a sudden.

Jenny's heart beat faster after hearing this. It was a compliment from Andy, a normal man, to her, and also a man, to a woman. Jenny liked to hear him say such words, and she was also a little excited.

This kind of feeling was new to her.

Unknowingly, the cable car reached the Sky Garden of the Sky Room.

Going out of the cable car and standing there, and looking at the gorgeous night sky above the four-sides glass, and the fantastic and beautiful decoration in the room, Jenny was like being in a fairyland, so she asked with much doubts, "We live here tonight?"

Andy nodded and said, "Yes."

Jenny still couldn't believe her eyes. She then took a good look and said, "No way! Can we can stay in such a luxurious room?"

In the past, the most luxurious place that Jenny had ever lived in was the Xia Family's Villa. But the villa, compared to the Sky Room, was like a thatched cottage in the countryside.

Andy explained with a same reason, "We are lucky audience and there is sure to be something special."

Jenny muttered, "It's incredible."

Next, Jenny was like a free bird out of a cage, wandering around the entire twenty-first floor and seeing everywhere she was interested in. There is only one room on this floor, which was also their private space, and was at the top, so the feeling was quite wonderful and joyful.

It was only after she had wandered through the entire room that she sat down on the leather couch in the room and lay flat, "It's super comfortable and it's too much."

She let out the truest exclamation, she indeed released herself this time.

After resting for a moment, she suddenly stood up and looked down at the gorgeous night view of the Wolong Mountain Resort and said, "Andy, I'm not dreaming, am I?"

Today, there were too many unimaginable things happening that made Jenny have an illusory feeling of ascending from hell to heaven.

In the morning, when she woke up from her coma, and at that moment, she was still in great despair, wanting to suicide. But Andy, recovering into a normal person, did his best to warm her and made himself a man that she could rely on.

besides this, he also bought her a dress she loved, taught Jingming Zhang a lesson, and even took her to this heavenly Wolong Mountain Resort, where she saw so much and experienced the wonders of the earthly wonderland.

She had saw the beautiful and precious Guardian Heart necklace, took the exclusive cable car, and stayed in the castle-like luxurious glass room in the sky.

Everything seemed unreal, like a dream and an illusion.

"This is not a dream." Andy looked at Jenny, saying seriously.

Jenny said, "In the past, I used to dream that I was in danger, and you, always turned up to help me at the most critical moment. In the dreams, you were especially manly, but every time I woke up and saw the silly you, I was angry. So I was really afraid this time, it was a dream too."

Andy answered, "Now your dream has come true."

Jenny's eyes were sparkling and she was smiling sweetly, and she said incomparably happily, "Although I know this happiness is just for this moment, I will be content with it since I enjoy it."

"Be content with yourself is the best way to get happiness." This was her motto and she always does so.

Andy looked at her silently, without saying anything, but he said in his heart, "This is only a beginning. In the future, I will make you much happier than now."

At ten o'clock in the evening, Jenny took a shower and came out of the bathroom, seeing Andy standing alone in the garden. Jenny walked over and asked, "What are you looking at?"

"Fireworks," replied he.

Jenny didn't see anything and asked, "Where are the fireworks?" Where he looked at was completely dark.

"Wait for a second." said Andy, full of certainty.

When he just finished, suddenly, a crackling sound was there, exploding in the sky.

At the same time, countless gorgeous fireworks, blasting in the sky.

The bursting fireworks were like colorful lanterns, making the entire dark night sky with infinite beauty.

The fireworks were set off at the same height as the Sky Garden on the 21st floor, and the fireworks which Jenny saw from her position were quite close to her. The shining beauty was all captured by her.

She had never saw fireworks so closely before, and she was full of excitement.

It was the first time for Wolong Mountain Resort to have this firework feast.

Countless visitors all indulged in it.

"It's so beautiful." That's what everyone's thought.

As the fireworks drew to an end, all of a sudden, sparks in the air made words—

To stay together till death and end

for far, for near, hand, oath, accord:

Never alive

will we keep that word.

The words were right in front of Jenny, as if they were said to Jenny.

This was surprised and romantic, making her weep.

After a while Jenny was back to normal, and she looked at Andy in astonishment and asked, "How did you know that there would be fireworks?"

He explained, "I saw someone placing fireworks down there."

Hearing this, Jenny was a little upset. She thought maybe Andy knew something behind this, and she didn't expect it was the reason. She curled her lips and went back to her room.

Andy followed her.

Closing the automatic curtain, Jenny was ready to sleep. Jenny realized that in the huge room, there was only one bed. She looked at Andy, asking, "Where do you sleep?"

He said calmly, "I'll just sleep on the couch." Saying this, he went to the cabinet and took out the spare comforter, spreading it on the couch.

Seeing this, Jenny was touched. When he was a fool, she never worried, because a fool would not have any intention for her. And now, she thought when he was back to a normal man, he would have some intentions for her. However, without saying anything, he went to the couch to sleep. She thought he was a complete gentleman and she respected him more.

A night without any talking. Then the morning is coming.

After getting up and washing, they took the cable car and left the room.

Looking at the room fading away, Jenny couldn't help but have some sadness. This was a place only appearing in dreams. For her, there could not be a second chance for her to go to this kind of place.

After getting off the cable car, Andy said to her, "Come on, let's go and have breakfast!"

Jenny asked, "Are we going to eat here?"

Knowing that she cared about the price, Andy explained, "Well, breakfast here is not expensive."

Jenny Xia hesitated for a moment before accepting, "Alright!"

Then, they walked together towards the restaurant of the villa.

Walking on the road, they encountered Zhiyuan Yu and Yuhan Chen and other two couples. The six people, who were eating with Andy last night in the dining room No. 8 of the restaurant, were carrying luggage. Apparently, they were ready to leave Wolong Mountain Resort.

On account of not bidding the necklace, Yuhan Chen has been sullen until now. And Zhiyuan Yu told her to stop hanging out with Jenny. Therefore, she did not greet Jenny, and only to nod at her, which was also a greeting.

However, Zhiyuan Yu stopped Andy and sternly warned, "Hey, I'm telling you, if you go out of the villa and Mr. Jin look for your you, you'd better explain clearly to him that you have nothing to do with us."

Others' voice added, "Yeah, you psychopath are self-destructing, don't implicate us."

"If we had known you were a psychopath, we wouldn't have eaten with you."

Hearing this, Jenny was messed up again. Last night, when she was there, she almost forgot the trouble and animosity for a while. But now, she knew that what waited for Andy and her were violent storms, making her feel panic and worried.

But she also knew that Yuhan and these people were innocent, and indeed it was Andy who had brought them trouble. So, immediately, she said to them, "Sorry for bringing the trouble for you all."

Zhiyuan didn't accept her apology and his attitude was quite indifferent, "There is no use for apologizing to us. What you need is Mr. Jin forgiveness."

"Mr. Jin is here!" As soon as he finished, his friend suddenly called out.

Only to see that Mr. Jin, with two bodyguards, strode towards Andy.

"Mr. Jin!"

"Mr. Jin!"

Seeing Jin coming, Yu Zhiyuan immediately came up, respectfully. Jin didn't pay any attention to them at all, and he walked straight to Andy.

Watched by others, Jin bowed deeply to Andy and said with great sincerity, "Mr. Wu, I'm sorry. I'm here to apologize to you for the offense yesterday."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 42**

### **The boss invites you to come**

Rong Jin, who had experienced a lot in society, taking off his disguise and lowering himself down, sincerely apologized to Andy, which was quite rare to see. Why he did this was because he knew it clearly that this Andy Wu was a kind of person that he dared not to mess with.

Last night, when he saw with his own eyes that Andy was staying in the Sky Room, a fact that made him so unsettled and he couldn't take no measures still. Then he immediately went to the general manager of Wolong Mountain Resort, Rusong He.

He had a pretty high status in Jiangzhou, for he was in charge of the branch of Wolong Mountain Resort in Jiangzhou, which made a solid foundation for his extraordinary status in Jiangzhou. No matter what kind of big wigs, when they came to the Resort, they had to follow some



rules, in respect of him. No one would dare to be rash here, nor would they disobey Rusong.

Although Rong Jin was also a big wig in Jiangzhou, He respected Rusong a lot. And since Rong Jin is a diamond card member of the Resort, Rusong was also polite to him. They did have a good relationship. This time Rong asked him about Andy Wu, but he didn't say too much because he didn't know Andy either. And he just gave Rong one suggestion—never offend Andy Wu.

Rong Jin, craft enough, naturally understood his meaning and knew that never should he mess with him.

Yesterday Rong did not sleep well, and early in the morning, he just waited there for Andy to apologize.

Zhiyuan Yu and others were all dumbfounded when they saw this. They thought that Rong was to have a war with Andy, but who knew that he had was to apologize.

How many people could make Rong put down his dignity in Jiangzhou?

This Andy, however, did this.

These people couldn't believe what they saw and everything happened made them stunned. What the hell is going on? Why did Rong apologize to Andy?

Jenny, standing next to Andy, was also completely stunned. She was worried about Rong's retaliation just now, and when she saw him walking over, she was too scared to move. However, how could she imagine that Rong would offer an apology?

Everyone there, except Andy, was calm with what had happened, with no expressions on his face. He looked at Rong indifferently and said, "You don't have to apologize to me, because I never minded you."

Then he pointed at Zhiyuan and others, saying coldly, "You should apologize to them, who seemed to be scared by you yesterday and kept blaming me for offending you."

Being pointed by Andy, and then swept over by Rong, those men were instantly terrified, their faces white with cold sweat coming out.

"Mr. Wu has done nothing wrong. Why do you guys blame him?" Rong asked them.

"Yeah, that's right, that's right. We just got him wrong." Frightened, they hurriedly said.

For them, it was like an earthquake happening, with much fluctuation. Andy didn't want to talk to them anymore, so he took Jenny away, who was still in great shock.

Seeing Andy leaving, Rong sighed with regret and left too.

Zhiyuan Yu and other people stayed there, regretful and nervous. They knew that Rong didn't offend Andy too much, and it was them that did too much. From yesterday till this morning, they had been teasing Andy all the time.

Never did they think that Andy was someone who made Rong offer an apology.

Gazing at Andy's figure, Zhiyuan muttered, "Do you all remember, Andy said yesterday that it was our honor to have dinner with his wife."

Everyone agreed and nodded.

Someone added, "Is he really a big wit who doesn't show off?"

Zhiyuan didn't want to think too much, he hurriedly said to Yuhan Chen, "You must build a good relationship with Jenny, your best friend. Come with me now."

Saying this, they immediately chased after Andy.

They caught up when Andy arrived at the entrance of the restaurant. Yuhan immediately held Jenny's hand, flattering, "Jenny, we haven't eaten breakfast yet. How about letting us join you?" In fact, they had already eaten, but Zhiyuan instructed her to say so to rebuild their relationship.

It's not easy for Jenny to refuse her request. Therefore, they went to a box.

In the box, Zhiyuan said forthright, "It's my treat today. Help yourselves."

Andy glanced at him and asked, "Don't you guys feel ashamed to eat with a dummy? Why do you keep inviting me and my wife?"

The words were like a loud slap on the face, hitting Zhiyuan and others hard. They all flushed at once.

How could Zhiyuan not know that Andy was satirizing them. The words they teased them must be remembered by Andy. Zhiyuan was so panicked!

At once, he apologized humbly, "Mr. Wu must be joking. It was us that were ignorant of the situation before. Mr. Wu is a talented and

handsome man. How could you be a fool? We're the fools. And it's an honor to dine with you two."

"Yes, it is really an honor to dine with Mr. and Mrs. Wu." Others flattered.

Andy did not have a good impression on those, but he knew that Jenny had a good relationship with Yuhan. And for this reason, he didn't embarrass them too much. Glancing through the menu, he ordered a lot.

At the dinner table, the bunch of people were all flattering Andy, treating him as a god.

However, Andy just ignored them, eating without saying anything.

Unexpectedly, Yuhan kept talking with Jenny. It was Yuhan that shocked most towards the change of Andy's identity. For a long time, she disliked him, thinking he was a burden for Jenny. However, his real identity seemed not normal, stunning her greatly.

After a few words, Yuhan asked Jenny in a low voice, "Jenny, what kind of man is your husband? Why was he able to make Mr. Jin apologize to him?"

Facing this problem, Jenny was also confused. To be honest, she was even more surprised than her. Until now, she did not figure out what was going on. Having no idea, she shook her head, answering bewilderedly, "I don't know either."

Yuhan puzzled, "It's impossible. He's your husband! Don't you really know nothing at all?"

Jenny honestly said, "I don't know. I also wonder why Mr. Jin suddenly apologized."

It was instructed by Zhiyuan and he was eavesdropping, but her answer really upset him. Logically, if the husband was competent, the wife should know it. It was obviously weird that Jenny knew nothing.

After a while, Zhiyuan still couldn't help but ask Andy, "Mr. Wu, can you tell me why Mr. Jin apologized to you?"

Hearing this, everyone's curiosity was aroused, waiting for his answer.

At the same time, Andy was already full, putting down his chopsticks and explained casually, "Maybe it's because a psychopath doesn't get a sentence if he committed a murder. He's afraid I might kill him!" as for these snobs, Andy naturally would not tell the truth, and he did not bother to explain too much, so his answer was quite perfunctory.

Hearing this, Zhiyuan frowned in disbelief, "Didn't he already know about this yesterday?"

Andy said, "Maybe now he has figured it out."

This time, Zhiyuan was completely pissed off. The aim of inviting Andy to breakfast this morning was to find out his true identity. Just now, when Andy was eating, he had been watching Andy carefully, but he did not find anything particularly outstanding about Andy. Besides, Jenny also didn't know whether her husband was competent or not. Now, hearing Andy's reply, he seemed to be enlightened at once. Truly, Rong Jin, as a big wig, if he had Andy killed, he would get into some trouble. But, if he was killed by Andy, a psychopath, he would get no sentence. It was not worthy.

Thinking for a long time, that's the only reason that made sense.

"Shit, got fooled by this idiot again." Zhiyuan pounded on the table angrily, "Let him eat for free. make sins." Others also felt indignant.

This breakfast, again, finished with an unhappy end.

Walking out of the box, pointing at Andy and Jenny, Zhiyuan told Yuhan sternly, "The two are just cheating for free food. Next time you are not allowed to contact them. Clear?"

"Yo, Mr. Yu, how smart you are and you're still being fooled by the two rednecks?" Before Yuhan could respond, Fei Han suddenly walked over and laughed at Zhiyuan.

Hearing this, Zhiyuan couldn't help but ask, "So, Mr. Han knows him?"

Fei Han nodded, saying, "I've met them twice before. They came to Wolong Mountain Resort by taxi, impressing me a lot!"

After he finished speaking, Xiaoyu Dong, beside him, immediately added, "The two rednecks even don't have VIP cards, and I don't know how they managed to get into the Resort."

Hearing this, Jenny just wanted to disappear immediately. This breakfast, was very embarrassing already. And now, Fei Han and Xiaoyu revealed that they had no VIP cards, letting Zhiyuan and Yuhan think they are cheating for food and drink. Jenny was ashamed.

Hearing this, Zhiyuan was more awkward and mad. Their expressions seemed to tell people that they felt even worse than eating shit.

Especially Zhiyuan, his veins stood out. He really met two liars, fully trapping him. Recalling that he had just flattered to please Andy, he felt

disgusting. Gritting his teeth, he stared at Andy, "You fool, I will make you compensate what you've done to me."

At the same time, a large group of people walked into the dining hall.

The man standing in the front was Rusong He, the general manager of Wolong Mountain Resort.

The Resort is a sacred place for the luxurious family, and a general manager here must play a dominant role in this area. Ruosong's power must be extraordinary.

In Jiangzhou, he had always been keeping a low-profile and mysterious big shot, and generally, people rarely saw him. A company owner like Zhiyuan Yu, and a family young master like Fei Han, were not qualified enough to directly communicate with Ruosong.

Seeing Ruosong leading some people coming in a threatening manner, Zhiyuan, Fei and others hurried to give way to them.

Eventually, Ruosong and a group of people, focused by all people in the entire hall, coming to Andy.

Ruosong slightly bowed and in an incomparably respectful gesture, said to Andy, "Hello, Mr. Wu. My boss invites you to come!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 43**

### **A friend of Andy Wu**

All the guests in the Wolong Mountain Resort were rich people, not only some of Jiangzhou's esteemed men, but even big brothers from other cities, would come here for a visit. However, everyone here in the

Wolong Mountain Resort would follow the rules and go about their business peacefully, because, the general manager of the Resort is Rusong He—A name no one dares to desecrate.

Everybody got known better that Wolong Mountain Resort was very powerful and could not be disrespectful to Rusong He, even if you got a good reputation. Whether you're a dragon or a tiger, when you got to Wolong Mountain Resort, you had to keep your head down, since Rusong He was the Heaven.

But it was such a heavenly figure who humbled himself in front of Andy Wu and treated Andy Wu with the utmost respect. Even the highest authority in charge of the headquarter of Wolong Mountain Resort, the big boss of Wolong Mountain Resort, came to Jiangzhou City to receive Andy Wu in person.

What the heck was Andy Wu? This scene really blew the mind of the whole audience, especially Zhiyuan Yu, Fei Han and others. It was like being bombarded by an atomic bomb, as if their souls had been scattered, they completely dumbfounded. Even Jenny Xia, she steadied there like a rock, firmed and mind-blanking.

As though all things were within his expectation, regardless of the shocked eyes around, Andy Wu was light-hearted and calm, and he said faintly to Rusong He, "Well, lead the way!"

Rusong He, and his fellows immediately set aside with heads bowed, and walked Andy Wu as well as Jenny Xia away. Although Andy Wu has left, but the impact he left behind echoed long in the hearts of the people. For Zhiyuan Yu, Fei Han and other people, their heart still beat like a drum and the intense emotions could not slow down for a while.



"Did I offend the bigwig?" After a long time, Fei Han opened his mouth woodenly and muttered in a frothing voice.

"No wonder they can take special passages, it seems, they indeed have special statuses!" Xiaoyu Dong also couldn't help but open her mouth, at this moment, she most deeply experienced that what it means to not judge a book by its cover.

"Yuhan, you must get on well with Jenny Xia, and don't let Andy Wu hold a grudge against us." Zhiyuan Yu said to Yuhan Chen worriedly as he was stunned.

Yuhan Chen was enraged, she had been in love with mature and experienced men since a very early age, and she thought Zhiyuan Yu could perfectly meet her needs: omnipotent, indomitable; She thought he was a real man and he could give her no matter what she wanted until they came to Wolong Mountain Resort. However, For what happened in Wolong Mountain Resort, Yuhan Chen was really disappointed, not only had she not gotten the "Heart of the Guardian Angel" that she wanted, but she found that he was not as good as she thought, and she found that it seemed he was a two-faced people.

Yuhan Chen was almost forced to cry out by him, she was really unable to bear it, and directly shouted at Zhiyuan, "You told me to stay away from her before, and now you tell me to please her, what exactly do you want?"

Zhiyuan was also ashamed as he explained to Yuhan Chen, "Yuhan, I'm sorry. I was shortsighted ." Seeing that, the friends of Zhiyuan Yu stepped up and trying to ease her anger.

Ten minutes later, with the company of Rusong He, Andy Wu and Jenny Xia arrived at the office building of Wolong Mountain Resort.

Arriving at the general manager's office, Rusong opened the door and made a gesture of invitation to Andy Wu.

"Are you gonna go inside with me?" Andy Wu said to Jenny Xia.

Jenny Xia shook her head, said, "You are the one with who they want to meet, not me, so, I'd better wait for you outside." She walked to a sofa beside to sit it on. Andy Wu didn't say anything more as he stepped directly into the office.

Rusong He closed the door behind him and retreated.

In the office, standing a man who was in his 30s, definitely he was very attractive. It was nobody but Ziyang Gu, who had an innocent appearance, and at first glance, you would probably thought he was a gigolo. Nonetheless, the eyes on his face seemed to be full of vicissitudes and had been through the mill. His bangs were long and covered his eyebrows, making him dark and mysterious.

He looked like a bookworm, but as a matter of fact, he was a killer who killed without an blinking eye. No doubt that he was the big boss of Wolong Mountain Resort, a god-like being.

As soon as Andy Wu entered, Ziyang Gu immediately called, "Third Young Master."

Andy Wu looked at him and said in a faint voice, "I'm not dead, but it seems that you haven't been surprised at all?" Ziyang Gu then replied, "Although it's been rumored that you're dead, I don't believe that Third Young Master will die, always "

There was no one else in this world but Andy Wu who could ever convince Ziyang Gu, and for Ziyang Gu, Andy Wu was the only god-like being, and he never believed that he would die so easily.

Andy Wu walked over to the desk, reached out of the box, and took out the Heart of the Guardian Angel that had been placed on his desk. Looking at the necklace, Andy Wu opened his mouth, "People who don't know about you call you a butcher, and they say that you use brawn rather than brain. But, I think you're actually very smart."

Andy Wu seldom complimented others, and upon hearing this compliment, Ziyang Gu 's heart got trembled lightly, and he immediately asked, " Third Young Master, Are you suspecting me?"

Andy Wu kept the necklace and said seriously to Ziyang Gu, "No, I admire you, you know what, I absolutely trust few people, but, you are on the list." Those were sincere words of Andy Wu, and he definitely believed in Ziyang Gu.

Years ago, Andy wu got him out of the death row and gave a chance to him to star again. Later on, Ziyang Gu's power growth rapidly and was as powerful as a tiger. The rise of Wolong Mountain Resort could not be separated form the help of Ziyang GU.

He was absolutely loyal to Andy Wu, when hearing those words, he finally relieved a bit, and after a pause, he required again, "What is the business of the Third Young Master's appearance at Wulong Mountain Resort today?"

"A family in Jiangzhou insulted my wife", Andy Wu said coldly.

"That's a pieces of cake. I could get that family vanished today" Ziyang Gu responded instantly.

"No, this is my wife's grandfather's family and the crime dose not lead to die yet. I just want them to be taught a hard lesson and made to regret what they have done." Said Andy Wu, with his hands waving.

Ziyan Gu came up to Andy Wu, and spoke again, "Then I'll take someone with you on this matter."

Andy Wu said deeply, "There is no need for you on this matter, and you are not famous in Jiangzhou; besides, your manager is better than you, just let him do it. As for you, there are more important things."

"What is it?" Ziyan Gu said seriously, after hearing that.

The facial expression of Andy Wu slightly changed, and his eyes became claustrophobic. He didn't have anything to hide to Ziyan Gu, So he told the whole story of his encounter in the Wu family three years ago.

Finally, Andy told Gu Ziyin that it was Tian Wu who plotted the whole thing.

After hearing this, Ziyin Gu 's killing tendency was totally revealed, and he said fiercely, "What are you waiting for, let's just kill him!"

Andy Wu sighed, "It's not that simple, my father is definitely cooped up in somewhere by Tian Wu, so I can't act rashly for the time being, what I want you to do now is to go to Yanjing City and find out the exact location where my father is."

"Not a problem" said Ziyan Gu, nodded his head.

Andy Wu patted Ziyan Gu 's shoulder and exhorted, "You must be careful, Tian Wu is more powerful than you think, if you are caught by

him, you will surely die." After half an hour, Andy Wu walked out from the office.

Jenny Xia sat on the Sofa outside, silently. It took a bit time for her to be relieved and think. She was truly confused by the things happened today. Before, Rong Jin apologized to Andy Wu, and It was too strange for her. Although Andy Wu explained the reason, Jenny did not fully believe it at that time; Besides, it seemed that it was not as simple as he said.

And now, he big boss of Wolong Mountain Resort personally received the meeting. What kind of place was Wolong Mountain Resort? it was a place that she felt was in the heavenly realm, a high and unreachable place, of course, the boss of such a villa, was extraordinary. Jenny really couldn't figure out, How could such kind of big boss meet Andy Wu , and why? The more Jenny thought, the more it seemed to be.

"Let's move." Said Andy Wu who interrupted her thought. Jenny Xia was startled. She looked up at Andy Wu and suddenly saying, "Huh, here you come." As soon as the words were spoken, she got up and left with Andy Wu.

Until they got out of the office building, Jenny Xia stopped. She turned around, looked at Andy Wu, incomparably serious and asked, "What the hell is going on here? Don't tell me it's the welfare for the lucky audience again."

Andy Wu casually retorted, "Yeah, lucky audience, and I would like to share my luck."

Jenny Xia pursed her lips. She absolutely did not believe this statement, because it was obviously perfunctory. Jenny Xia solemnly looked at Andy Wu, and asked very seriously, "What kind of a person were you before?"

The Andy Wu that Xia Moran knew was the foolish one in those three years. Except that, Jenney Xia knew nothing about Andy Wu. But a rich, powerful, and mysterious man as Andy Wu standing in front of her, for that moment, Jenny Xia felt like she knew him little.

Andy Wu knew that Jenny Xia must had found something different, and from then on, He thought that Jenney Xia ought to take his difference gradually. So ,he replied seriously, "Finally, you will know it all."

Jenney said nothing, except slight motion on her lips.

Andy Wu looked at her and said deeply, "Well, it's getting late, Let's go visiting your grandfather."

Jenney Xia, puzzled, "Ah, what's the point of going there?"

"Don't you remember? Today is your grandfather's 70th birthday. Shouldn't you go and congratulate?" Andy Wu explained

"I don't wanna go there, no one out of them really cares about me, they only consider me as a commodity to trade." Jenny refused directly. If her grandfather's family was a normal family and her grandfather was a paternal grandfather who loved his granddaughter, Jenny Xia, of course was very willing to celebrate her grandfather's birthday. But, in her opinion, she considered the home of her grandfather a tiger's den, and all the families of her grandfather unfeeling beasts, so that she didn't want to see them any more.

"So, we definitely go there, and I'm going to make those who look down on you look up to you," said Andy Wu in a serious tone. "Come on, I have a big gift for your grandfather."

Then Andy Wu and Jenny Xia left Wulong Mountain resort, heading for the residence of Huang family ...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 44 Pitiful Guilan Huang**

It's 11 o'clock in the morning in Huang's house.

It was particularly busy today in the house with the past depression completely gone. With the Huang family flourishing, the house was renovated and remodeled, turning more prosperous. As Huang family prospered, the people also thrived. Even the extremely distant relatives began to fraternize now. The Huang family had already become a large family.

Ping'an Huang, as the head of the Huang family, played a meritorious role in it, who led the heirs to promote the Huang family's development. Witnessing its change from decline to prosperity, the Huang family members were all grateful to him with great admiration. It was the 70th birthday of the old man today. The Huang family attached great importance to it, which was a big day for them to show the prosperity of the Huang family. Therefore, the entire family spared no effort in preparing for it.

The house was everywhere festooned with two reds "Long Life", effusing happiness and boisterousness where all the people were busy around preparing.

On such a day, almost no one of the Huang family would be absent. No matter where they worked or lived, they all hurried over early today.

Ping'an, the protagonist in the birthday party, was dressed in a red costume full of happiness, looking hale and healthy.

In the house, Ping'an's three sons were accompanying him.

"Is there any news about Jenny?" Ping'an looked serious without any joy on his face. On such an important day for him, he should have enjoyed it. But because of Jenny, he always felt so uncomfortable that he really hated this granddaughter. It was Jenny who caused Ping'an to have offended Jingming Zhang instead of pleasing him. In this case, Jingming would perhaps trouble the Huang family if Jenny was still missing, not to mention getting a huge loan.

Hearing what Ping'an said, Ye Huang stood out and replied to Ping'an, "There is no result yet though I've asked people to search around even the whole Westplain City. I don't know where she is."

Ye was his eldest son, the heir to the Huang family, who had been in charge of many affairs since Ping'an had aged.

Ping'an said angrily, "What an unfilial daughter! What a jinx."

The second son, Yan, gritted his teeth and said sternly, "Once I find her, I'll kill her."

Yan had no ability but good at fighting, a well-known boor.

"Well, Dad, today is your birthday. It is a happy day. There is no need to worry about it all the time. Many relatives outside were waiting for us!" Jian, the third son, counseled.

Ping'an nodded and solemnly said, "Everybody, cheer up and let the birthday feast begin."



After that, several people went out of the back room together.

Ping'an came to the banquet hall of the main house. The members of the Huang family gathered together to congratulate him. Ping'an also greeted them with a huge smile.

"Where is Jenny? Who has seen my sweet-heart Jenny?" Breaking such a harmonious aura, a woman with disheveled hair suddenly rushed to the hall and asked whoever she saw.

The woman was Guilan Huang.

Guilan had not slept in two days. She had regretted. She began to regret when Jenny rushed out of the Huang villa. Jenny was her daughter, the only one she could count on all her life. During these years, Jenny supported the family alone, working hard without any complaint, who was extremely tolerant of her mother even if her mother playing cards and losing money everyday. Jenny was really a good daughter while she chose to betray his daughter for their so-called future, losing her head under her father's forcing and bribing.

Guilan could imagine how disappointed Jenny would be. It was her who forced Jenny to leave in despair. Guilan was so regretful and fearful that she looked round for Jenny anxiously from Jiangzhou to Westplain since couldn't get through to Jenny after Jenny left. It turned out to be no tracks of her.

Guilan had gone to report her missing. But Jenny had not been missing for over 48 hours, so the case could not be accepted at all.

Guilan was really helpless and panicked and almost collapsed. She was really afraid to lose her only daughter. She went mad, exclaiming and

shouting everywhere. No result outside, she returned to the Huang villa to look for her daughter.

At this moment, Guilan looked like a beggar, smelling badly, whose rich-lady temperament had thoroughly gone.

Seeing such a smelly beggar appearing, the people present all stepped back to keep away from her, fearing that her bad luck would rub off on them.

"Who allows you to make noise here?" Ping'an stared at Guilan, speaking coldly.

His words sobered such a mad woman up instantly. She suddenly opened her eyes and rushed toward Ping'an, praying painfully, "Dad, please, I don't want a house, I don't want you to find a job for me any more. I only want my daughter! Please give Jenny back to me. "

Pah!

Ping'an slapped Guilan in the face heavily, shouting at her, "What are you crazy for? Once I find your daughter, I must tie her up and send to President Zhang. "

Guilan knelt in front of Ping'an, choking with tears, "Dad, Jenny is my only daughter. I can't watch her in trouble. She is your granddaughter. Could you please ask Mr. Zhang if he has gotten Jenny? "

That Jingming was beaten by Andy to forcibly kneel down and kowtow was extremely a shame for Jingming. Of course it was impossible for him to tell such a thing to others including the Huang family.

To the Huang family, Jingming must be grudging for being hurt by Jenny.

Now, Ping'an became more annoyed. He kicked on Guilan and yelled angrily, "Do you know how many troubles Jenny has caused on me? She hit President Zhang and got the whole family involved. She is not my grand-daughter. Such an unfilial woman does not worthy of my care even if she dies outside. "

"Dad, don't talk nonsense with her. Guests are coming soon. Such a mad woman staying here is just a shame on our family. Drive her out!" Ye could not stand her making trouble on such a happy day, which caused him upset to kick her out immediately.

"Yeah, what a mad woman. Others would laugh at us."

"That's it. Our guests would think a beggar is in the house!"

"She is a bane. There is no luck as long as she appears. What an eyesore. Let her out now."

The others of the Huang family also began to scold Guilan and stay away from her, regarding her as a bane.

For Ping'an, the face of the family matters most, not mention to this special day. He never allowed Guilan to humiliate the Huang family. So he had to drive her out before the guests arrived. He shouted at Guilan coldly, "Get out of here!"

Guilan shook her head and insisted, "No. I'll stay here waiting for my daughter. She knows I am here. She will come back to find me."

Ping'an was more upset. He worried that even if she was kicked out, she would continue to stick madly, which would indeed bother the guests to the birthday feast.

Thinking of this, Ping'an immediately ordered, "Come and shut her into the wood shed."

It was an old mansion with a wood shed in the back, which was dilapidated since firewood had been abandoned. The Huang family did not remould it but used as a jail to punish servants that make mistakes.

To Ping'an, Guilan was even inferior to a servant. He never pulled his punches to treat his mad daughter.

"No, no! I must stay here to wait for my daughter." Guilan was desperate and didn't want to be kicked out or shut into the wood shed.

However, no one in this house would listen to Guilan. Two men were immediately ordered to snatch her up regardless of her resistance, and left.

"It's finally quiet." Seeing her out, Guilan's sister-in-law, Ping Luo said in relief.

"Okay, everybody get ready to greet the guests." Ping'an said solemnly.

Then Ping'an sat at the table just as an emperor did.

Others also began to take action.

"Man Jiang, the boss of Wufu Jewelry Store, comes to congratulate!"

Man was a veritable rich lady as the boss of Wufu Jewelry, which had many branches in Jiangzhou City.

Man had some dealings with Huang family. This time on Mr. Huang's birthday, Man, together with her boyfriend Fugui Zhu, specifically came over to congratulate.

Fugui was over ten years younger than Man. But he didn't care because Man was rich. To him, money and power were his favorites and relying on women to be superior was also a strategy.

He enjoyed the upper class life and the feeling of being wealthy. Today to attend the birthday feast of Huang family, he specially dressed up, not looking like a rustic boy at all.

Fugui followed Man into the banquet hall.

"Patriarch Huang, god bless you bounty happiness and longevity of Methuselah." Man walked to Ping'an and sent her gift.

Ping'an smiled and said, "Thank you for your thoughtful gift."

The glorious moment came after Man when distinguished guests arrived to congratulate one after another.

These distinguished guests were either business elites or big bosses. Among the ordinary bosses worth millions of dollars, there were many worth tens of millions or even hundreds of millions.

The Huang family finally made a turnaround after years of decline. The treatment they enjoyed now differed greatly from that of the past. Seeing such an unprecedented scene, all the Huang family grinned from ear to ear happily and proudly.

That so many people coming to congratulate the old man was enough to show that the Huang family had become powerful to some extent.

"Happy birthday to the old man."

"Wish you long life."

"Wish you good health."

Various blessings filled the banquet hall.

Ping'an smiled happily seeing the bosses present one after another. He knew many guests would come. But the distinguished guests here were indeed beyond his expectation. It was already a surprise to him.

At twelve at noon, the guests had almost arrived. The large banquet hall was full of guests and happiness.

Seeing the scene, Ping'an felt very happy that the Huang family finally got its glory under his leadership.

"Andy Wu, Jenny Xia, came to congratulate." As the Huang family enjoyed the excitement, the greeter suddenly yelled.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 45 Havoc in Huang Family**

The atmosphere of the Huang family was peaking at this moment.

Jenny and Andy came as a bolt from the blue for the Huang family.

Suddenly, all the smiling Huang family members' faces clouded.

They were shocked and puzzled. How could Jenny come back publicly with her stupid husband?

No one could believe it but gazed at them at a loss.

Andy, hand in hand with Jenny, stepped into the hall.

Witnessing Jenny back, the Huang family's eyes all changed into disgust.

Entering the silent hall where everyone kept still, Andy said lightly, "It seems that you all don't welcome us?"

Seeing them, Ping'an flared up but swallowed his anger for the sake of the guests present. He gnashed his teeth and remained cold face, "What are you doing here?"

Andy turned to Ping'an and said lightly, "Isn't it your 70th birthday? Your granddaughter Jenny should certainly come to congratulate."

Ping'an defused his pouring anger, staring at Andy, and said slowly, "I don't need your congratulation. Please leave now!"

Ping'an kept calm and didn't express too much emotion. In fact, not for the guests here, he would have snatch her up. For his dignity and to prevent his birthday feast from being destroyed by this fool, Ping'an had to refrain himself first. He intended to please them out before catching Jenny outside.

Andy looked into his eyes and said meaningfully, "We won't do that. On the contrary, we are filial enough to prepare a gift specially for you. I believe you will like it."

Ping'an did not like Jenny. He was more disgusted with Andy, as a fool, who might do something ridiculous to disgrace him, making him a little worried. Therefore, he refrained himself once again and kept calm, "I don't need your gift. Get out."

Ping'an almost crunched his teeth. He just wanted the two banes to disappear right away.

Later, Ye got angry and walked to Andy and Jenny, "You are not welcomed here. Get out."

Ye couldn't wait to tie them up on the spot. However, he knew his grandfather's birthday banquet was the most important now that he couldn't allow them to disturb the birthday banquet or let the Huang family be ridiculed by the guests. He had to kick them out before catching them.

Andy glanced at Ye and replied, "What are you?"

Seeing that Andy despised him, he could not keep swallowing his anger any longer. He rushed directly toward Andy, and said angrily, "Dare you talk to me in this way?"

Ye, who was getting angry, looked frightening. Jenny was still afraid of this uncle since last time he slapped her. Jenny couldn't help shivering when she saw his glaring eyes.

Andy felt her fear. He glowered at Ye and scolded sharply, "Shut up!"

His sudden scold made Ye stunned while trembling. Facing such a unreasonable fool, he could not burst out in the front of the guests. He felt himself as a full-gas ballon on the edge of exploding, feeling so uncomfortable.



So did the rest of the Huang family, who were itching to kill Andy. Daring not to destroy the birthday banquet of the old man, they could not let the guests know that Andy was a fool.

As they were wondering how to deal with Andy, Fugui suddenly shouted, "What a fool! You made trouble in my store and caused my job lost. Now you destroy the birthday banquet. What are you by doing that?"

Fugui hated Andy. As soon as he saw them, he had flared up with his eyes turning red. He did not speak casually until he figure out the situation that the Huang family didn't welcome them at all even though Jenny was their family member. That's why Fugui was no longer polite and immediately stood out to insult Andy.

Hearing his words, Man asked, "You were fired because of him?"

Fugui said indignantly, "Yes, it is him, Andy, a well-known fool of Westplain City, often doing extremely stupid things."

Fugui's voice was very loud to let the world know that Andy was a fool. He wanted to humiliate Andy and squash him.

The guests present were suddenly enlightened and began to discuss after hearing Fugui's words. The banquet hall was instantly in uproar.

"It turned out to be a fool! No wonder he dare be so rampant."

"Yeah, do you think he is here to congratulate sincerely without any gift in his hands? "

"Is the fool deliberately joking here?"

All kinds of sneer echoed around the hall.

After all, the family joke was put on the stage in front of the public.

In this case, the Huang family were more resentful at Andy and Jenny. Their faces all clouded at this time.

Ping'an had been bearing just now without outbreak, preventing others from knowing that Andy was a fool, which would disgrace the Huang family. Unfortunately, his identity was finally exposed. He flared up and shouted angrily, "Here, kick them out!"

It was obvious that Ping'an was going to use violence to drag them out if they did not leave.

"Wait." At this moment, Man stood out and said.

Ping'an looked at Man and asked, "What do you mean, Boss Jiang?"

Man explained, "My boyfriend lost his job because of Andy. I need an explanation."

Man was an independent woman. For her, what Fugui needed was her protection. The day before yesterday, when Fugui was bullied, Man said that she would never spare the person who bullied Fugui. Now since he appeared, Man could not certainly let him go.

Hearing Man's words, Ping'an said frankly, "We were not familiar with this fool. You can do whatever you want to him."

Ping'an knew clearly that even though a woman, Man was an influential figure in Jiangzhou City, who could indirectly help him deal with Andy if Man wanted to tackle him. It was actually a good thing for Ping'an.

Man Jiang walked toward Andy aggressively and glowered at him, "I heard that you was arrogant to buy a piece of broken clothing. Listen, I was above putting on such a piece of clothing worth only tens of thousands of dollars. For money, you caused my boyfriend to be fired. How do you think to deal with the matter? "

Andy stared at Man and said lightly, "What do you want ?"

Man Jiang replied proudly, "It's very simple. Kneel down and kowtow for my pardon." Man looked like a queen standing high above the masses.

Fugui rushed over immediately, standing proudly in front of Andy, and said presumptuously, "Yeah, keep kowtowing until I feel comfortable." Beside Man Jiang, Fugui was so rampant to despise Andy openly.

Boom!

Just then, Andy kicked him abruptly.

At the same time, Fugui flew out and finally fell on the ground heavily like a sandbag.

"Are you satisfied with this explanation?" Andy looked at Man indifferently.

Man glared at him and said in disbelief, "Dare ... dare you hit my boyfriend?"

The others present were shocked.

Especially the Huang family, who looked annoyed and unbelievable.

Ping'an stood up and shouted at Jenny, "Jenny, are you deliberately bringing him back to make trouble here in order to revenge on me?"

His voice was resounding, full of anger. Before he had blamed Jenny for her hitting Jingming, now she even brought a fool to make trouble to mess up his birthday banquet. Ping'an hated Jenny, itching to kill her immediately.

Jenny did not expect that Andy kicked Fugui on such a big occasion. This time, she would not think his disease had recured. On the contrary, she believed no matter what he did, he was always out of kindness for her sake. In this world, Andy was the only one trustworthy for her. What she should do now was to follow Andy, never holding him back.

Therefore, in the face of the questioning of Ping'an, Jenny didn't take it serious.

At this moment, Andy said forcefully to Ping'an, "That's right, I'm here to bring fair back to my wife."

Hearing this, Ping'an burst with anger, gasping for breath. He pointed to Andy and shouted, "Here, catch this fool!"

At once, two servants rushed over beside Andy quickly.

They both grasped Andy, trying to take him away. However, no matter how hard they tried, they could hardly move Andy.

Just as the two felt strange, Andy shook himself lightly.

Suddenly, a powerful force burst from his body.

The two men grasping Andy were sent flying through the air and finally fell on the ground.

Everyone present was stunned.

No one expected that such a fool could have the ability.

"You must be mad! You are mad!" Ping'an shivered heavily with rage, seeing the fool became so rampant and mad when his disease recurred.

Finally, the second son, Yan, stood out, walking toward Jenny, "Jenny, your stupid husband looked so fierce that no wonder you dared to come back today. But do you really think you can behave presumptuously here? "

Yan's powerful presence instantly effused as a domineering giant.

As a high status family member in Huang family, Yan was good at fighting, who could always depend on his force to tackle whatever that couldn't be solved by others.

As soon as Yan stood out, the stunned Huang family immediately regained their confidence. For them, Yan was the Mars.

Then, the Huang family began to clamored, "Now the fool kit the skids."

"Oh, does Jenny really think a fool can be invincible?"

"She certainly doesn't know how powerful the uncle is."

"Yeah, my brother graduated from a martial arts school. He had joined black US ground fist before. How could a fool resist his fist?"

Even the guests present couldn't help saying, "Yan is really capable of fighting. I have seen him in the boxing hall before."

As they were all boasting, Yan strode forward to Andy.

Yan Huang was over 40, but looking very young and powerful with his compact skin and strong figure. He gazed at Andy coldly with contempt as if looking at ants.

After a while, Yan arrogantly said, "This is the birthday feast of the old man. I don't want to see anyone bleeding. If you kneel and kowtow to beg my pardon, perhaps I will hit you more gently."

Boom!

Almost the same time, Andy hit him a hard blow.

Yan Huang, who was invincible just now, fell to the ground and fainted by one punch.

The crowd became silent immediately.

The scene got in deathly stillness.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 46**

### **Jenny Xia lost her temper**

Seeing Yan Huang being motionless on the ground, people there were all dumbfounded.

What kind of person is Yan Huang? He was the strongest one in Huang Family, he was really good at fighting with others. And most importantly,

his physical fitness was far beyond anyone else, his resistance to attack was also excellent. As strong as he was, he's been in a coma after being punched by Andy Wu, it's absolutely inconceivable.

How fierce this fool of Westplain City is!

People who were there were absolutely shocked.

Even Jenny knew that Andy was good at this, she was in shock, because she also knew the ability of her uncle, he was not weak at all. But Andy didn't take much to beat his uncle easily, it's amazing. Jenny couldn't help but be stirred.

The crowd looked like frozen, and nobody moved.

It took Ye Huang a while to figure out what was going on, he ran to check on Yan, and then stared at Jenny, he flew into a rage: "Jenny Xia, do you know what you're doing now? "

Ye Huang knew clearly that it was Andy who hit Yan Huang. But he could not talk some sense to a fool, such a fool will never listen to him. So he affirmed that it was Jenny who asked Andy to do so. Then he directed his anger at Jenny.

Others from Huang Family heard the words of Ye, they also immediately echoed:

"Jenny, you are also a member of our family, how could you mess up your grandfather's birthday party?"

"How could you be so ungrateful! What a shame!"

"She even did this thing to her own uncle. She is worse than a beast!"

"If you have conscience, you should get down on your knees and apologize to us."

The whole family unanimously reprimanded Jenny, what Andy has done today made everyone shocked and angry, they all firmly believed it was Jenny's fault.

Pingan Huang, the birthday person, was even more furious. He scolded her: "Jenny Xia, it was you who hit Director Zhang, you've already incriminated us, now you even hit others with Andy Wu and stir up trouble on my birthday, are you trying to kill me and destroy my family?"

Jenny instantly became the target of everyone, the whole family were all blaming her, as if all the troubles were caused by her, she was an extremely evil.

Hearing of this, all the guests couldn't help but stare at Jenny strangely.

Jenny didn't say a word to explain for herself until this moment, she stood out and confronted the Huang Family, she said this with righteousness word by word: "All of you guys, for the interests of the family, you sell me to an old man, did you ever regard me as a member of the family? My mom and I have come to turn to you. If you don't welcome us, you can just drive us away. But why did you hypocritically welcome us and send me to another man's bed that night? Don't you know I'm a married woman? Won't you feel guilty when you do this dirty things by such means? Do you deserve to be a human? Yes, I did hit Jingming Zhang? He tried to rape me, shouldn't I hit him? Even if something bad happens to you, you asked for it yourselves. You deserve it. You were born to be human, but you don't even have the most basic human affection and benevolence and righteousness of morality, what are you qualified to judge me with senses of self righteousness?"



Jenny was so angry that she said all of these without pause, she vented out all the rages and hatred.

She didn't have someone to rely on before and she couldn't resist them back then. But now, there was a man who stood up for her, she didn't need to be afraid of them anymore, she could rely on Andy Wu and boldly fight back this group of shameless people.

The big banqueting hall suddenly become quiet. The group of Huang Family was speechless.

The guests were all in surprise, after listening to Jenny's words, they finally figured out what happened before.

In fact, if someone wants to survive, he has to consider about the interests, for the sake of interests, he will inevitably make some dirty deals, but people like Huang Family who can sell their own granddaughter in exchange for interests, it's relatively rare.

Pingan Huang always had a good reputation in this city, lots of people are willing to cooperate with him because they trust his integrity.

However, no one had expected that Pingan was being so malicious. What Jenny said was really a big news to the guests and the distant cousins of Huang Family.

After a short silence, people started to whisper:

"Did he really sell his granddaughter to Jingming Zhang?"

"I've heard about Director Zhang, he was the general manager of Jiangzhou branch, he was such a capable but lecherous man, it is said that he didn't accept any gifts, except for beautiful women."

"Even his granddaughter? That's too far."

These voices were directed at Pingan. What he had done was indeed disgraceful.

Pingan was dishonored today, his hatred towards Jenny also reached the peak, his granddaughter was a bane to him. This day was full of joy before Jenny got here, now it completely changed into a big funeral day, Pingan was pissed off by Jenny.

"Jenny, I am the father of your mom, it's okay that you don't want to visit me regularly, but why did you slander me?" Pingan shouted at Jenny while coughing.

These people from Huang Family were speechless just minutes ago, now after listening to the words of Pingan, they immediately echoed: "That's right, Jenny Xia. You are slandering us. The truth is obvious. You and your mother came to us and asked us to take you in, so we did out of kindness, how can you make a false counter-charge?"

"Yes, we were very kind to her, but she was slandering us, that's ridiculous!"

"It's your fault to get drunk and hit Director Zhang, now you just put the blame on us."

"It's really outrageous."

It seemed like these were all arranged as part of the plan, Huang Family all united as one to combat against Jenny. They all told the lie as if it was true, even so rightfully.

Jenny only had one mouth, how could she quarrel with so many people at the same time, she didn't want to quarrel with them, she was totally disappointed at the family.

"Andy, these people are irredeemable. Let's go." Jenny stared at Andy and said softly.

"I didn't come to save them," Andy said seriously. "I wanted to make them realize what a big mistake they had made."

After that, Andy glanced at these people, and continued to say: "The only reason they haven't realized their mistakes was that I haven't kicked their ass up and down."

These words were imposing, at this moment, he was like a hero.

"Andy Wu, you really crossed the line, do you really think we don't have the nerve to challenge you? You think we will let you go like this?" Pingan didn't deny Andy was the strongest man among the people there. But he was just a fool anyway. Pingan couldn't bear that even a fool could look down on Huang Family. What Pingan wanted to do now was to smooth Andy's edge.

People heard this and all turned to look at Pingan.

Pingan shouted with a grim expression: "Where are the guards of Huang Family?"

Since Huang Family was getting better and better in business these years, they inevitably attracted enemies, in order to ensure the safety of the family, they asked ten well-trained security personnel to shield the house. These ten guards, in terms of the ability to fight alone, was certainly not as good as Yan Huang. But, together with the ten of them,

they absolutely have the best fight skills, which is Yan Huang couldn't be compared. In the Huang Family, these ten guards were like their guardian angel.

As soon as Pingan shouted, ten men dressed in black and armed with sticks broke into the banqueting hall.

Seeing this, the guests retreated one after another, Huang Family also stood aside.

Andy and Jenny was isolated immediately.

Instantly, ten guards surrounded Andy in a circle.

Seeing Andy was surrounded by the guards, people of Huang Family got back their courage at once, and they started to provoke Andy ironically:

"Hum, he's just a fool, even he is good at fighting, did he really think he could do whatever he wanted?"

"He's too arrogant, how dare he look down on us!"

"This fool could easily defeat Yan just because of his strength and surprise attack. Our guards were all well-trained by the old man, for them, hitting Andy was just like hitting a dog, don't they?"

"Of course, even he is strong, can he fight with so many guards?"

All sorts of loud voices sounded one after another.

Looking at the ugly faces of these people, Andy said: "You're really stubborn."

The words finished, Andy made a move.

Boom boom boom!

Andy did not make any complex motions, but he still knocked down one person at a time, almost in the blink of an eye, ten guards were all knocked down and lying on the ground.

Such a scene was so strange.

All of a sudden, the audience was speechless.

Every face was filled with infinite shock.

Huang family was even more surprised, their faces had no color, their eyes and mouth kept wide open.

What kind of freak is this fool?

The guards in Huang Family were hired at an expensive price by Pingan Huang, but they were so vulnerable and easily beaten by Andy Wu, who can believe this?

However, they had to admit, Andy won the fight completely effortless, even one versus ten, it's not only because his strength, he obviously had the best fighting force.

Huang family's faces went pale, they were hopeless now.

Especially Pingan, he thought it would be a battle he's prepared to win, but now, he was like a deflated ball, he fell down on the seat, mumbled feebly: "Oh my god! What have I done!"

"Do you want repeat your mistakes?" Andy's cold voice sounded in the banqueting hall.

None of Huang Family dared to answer. Although, Andy was a fool of Westplain City that everybody makes fun of. However, the fighting force of this fool was really amazing, at least in this family, no one could subdue him. No one can do anything with a madman who could fight like this.

Pingan stared at Andy with the eye of vicissitudes of life, he sadly asked: "What do you want?"

Andy leisurely said: "Later you'll know."

As soon as he finished the words, suddenly, the door guards of Huang Family hurriedly ran into the banquet hall towards Pingan: "Master, Jingming Zhang just came here with a group of people."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 47**

### **The real master-hand: Mr. Sword**

As the general manager of branch bank in Jiangzhou City, Jingming Zhang also has a place in Jiangzhou. Many owners of different companies flattered him, and many business of different industries are more or less related to him.

Because of this, Jingming was very well-connected, as soon as he opens his mouth, a lot of secretly organized people would swarm to help him. With this, Jingming has always been a bully and does whatever he wants in Jiangzhou. Almost no one dared to offend him within this large city.

Hearing that Jingming brought a group of people to come here, Pingan Huang suddenly became excited, but it was a mixed blessing. To his surprise, Jingming was here as his savior, he needn't to worry about Andy make big trouble for Huang Family. Meanwhile, what made him concerned was that he was afraid of Jingming's rampage, he was worried that his family would also get involved in.

After a pause of two seconds, Pingan immediately stood up and said loudly, "Let's go to welcome Mr.Zhang."

After that, Pingan led a group of Huang family's members out of the banqueting hall.

On coming out, they saw that Jingming was with a large group of people, they rushed into the courtyard of the house ferociously, each of them had a weapon in their hands, this looked not good.

And the leader Jingming seemed in miserable conditions, there were bandages on his head, his whole face was bloated, obviously, he was badly injured. That's what made his anger erupt. His eyes were filled with ferociousness. It looked as if he was a fire which would burn everyone who's close to him.

Pingan also felt the terrifying spirit of Jingming right now, he was so nervous, but he still summoned the courage and walked to Jingming, Pingan complained to him: "Mr.Zhang, Jenny Xia brought her fool husband to my birthday party today, I wanted to grab her to apologize to you, but that fool was so fierce, my son and my guards were all hurt by him, I really can't do anything with him!"

Jingming stared at the front of the hall and said, "I know, I came here for him today."

After saying this, Jingming suddenly increased his volume, shouted at the hall: "Andy Wu, I'm here for you, come out now!"

Jingming's voice was as loud as a ringing bell, the whole courtyard seemed to be shaken by his voice.

"What shall we do if Jingming Zhang comes?" Knowing Jingming has brought a group of people to here, Jenny was panicked at once, she was still afraid of this man.

Andy said in a calm way: "Don't worry. I got him."

Everyone watched Andy and Jenny walked out of the main hall.

The other guests followed them out. They were about to watch this show to the end.

Jenny went to the yard, only to see Jingming was standing in front of a large group of people, there were at least two hundred men here, Jenny's face went pale immediately, her heart was thrilled out of terror.

Andy's expression did not change at all, he indifferently went straight at Jingming with Jenny.

Jingming slightly squinted, seeing Andy only brought Jenny, he could not help but showed a surprised expression, he asked Pingan stood by him: "Did they come here alone?"

Pingan nodded and said, "Yes, just two of them."

When Jingming heard this, he grinned and showed a trace of ironic smile, he looked at Andy and said in a disdain way: "You are really a fool, ah, you should have gone far away after you hit me, but you just chose



the most difficult way. You're the most ignorant fool I've ever met to come here and wait for my revenge."

His words made people who were there all feel surprised, not only Jenny hit Jingming, did Andy also hit him?

"Mr.Zhang, you are being too careful, aren't you? He's such a weak fool, we can easily knock him down, you call us all to come over, aren't we completely overqualified ?" The name of the speaker was Hu Pan.

Hu Pan was also kind of famous in Jiangzhou, he was a small bully in the secret organization of Jiangzhou, he had a bunch of gangsters under his control, today, he just came to help because of Jingming Zhang. How could he expect that the person Jingming asked him to deal with was just a fool. Hu Pan could not help feeling a little disappointed.

"Don't underestimate him, the fool is really strong." The scar man Yu Jiang warned, Yu Jiang was also a small leader who was fierce in fighting, but he suffered a lot because of Andy Wu, so he dared not look down on this fool..

Hu didn't care what others said at all. He never shrank back in fighting, he could achieve today's achievement all thanks to his fists. As for a fool like Andy, it was just a piece of cake for him, he was still confident, he said with extremely contempt, "How strong can a fool be? I can take him down just by myself."

Then he immediately stepped forward, clasped his hands in a claw and seized Andy.

Bang!

Hu's action was quick, but Andy was quicker, Hu's hand hasn't yet touched Andy, Andy's feet was already on the chest of Hu.

Suddenly, the arrogant man-Hu Pan flew out and hit the ground.

Seeing this, Yu Jiang helplessly shook his head, obviously, the result was not surprising to him.

But a group of Hu Pan's brothers was astonished, their leader was really good at fighting, but he couldn't even make it in the first round in front of this fool, how could they believe their eyes?

People from Huang family and those guests were also deeply surprised, what made them surprised was not Andy's force, but was Andy unexpectedly hit the enemies without hesitation under the circumstances of one versus two hundred, that's really crazy.

The voice of argument again sounded one after another: "Why couldn't Andy see through the situation now? Did he really think he can beat more than 200 people?"

"That's why he's a fool. Look at him. He's not scared at all."

"That's what fools are. They're not afraid of anything."

"Honestly speaking, the fool was really good at this, but it's going to be end here today."

People all admitted that Andy was good at fighting, but Andy was also silly, in everyone's opinion, this fierce fool today doomed to die here.

"Andy, do you still want to make useless resistance until now?" Jingming acted like he was the god, he looked down upon Andy with contempt and said impatiently.

Andy looked at Jingming and said, "Do you know why I asked you to come here?"

This question made Jingming surprised, he thought Andy was worthy of the name of a fool, so he would do this kind of self-afflicted stupid thing. But now it sounded as if there are other reasons behind it, Mr.Zhang was intrigued. "Why?" he asked.

Andy said: "Because I want you to see this with your own eyes, the one you offended was an absolutely inviolable person."

These words were really scaring. But to others, it sounded like a joke.

Many people present could not help laughing.

Ye Huang mocked him loudly: "You are a fool, what else can you do except fighting? It's a joke that you regarded yourself as a god. In this society, do you think you can fight alone? How many people can you fight with by yourself? Please open your eyes . How many people did Mr.Zhang bring here?"

With Jingming as his backup force, the confidence of Ye Huang was also strengthened, he was no longer afraid of this mad fool, he boldly spoke what he thought.

Pa!

Ye Huang's words just finished, Andy rushed to him and slapped him right on the face.

This slap was really a big one. Ye Huang felt an unbearable pain.

Ye Huang couldn't even keep his balance, there was rage in his heart, he couldn't believe that Andy dared to slap him.

Seeing this, Ping Luo immediately ran quickly to Ye, there was distress in her eyes, and then she scolded Andy angrily: "How could you slap him with no reason? Don't you know that he was your uncle? Are you a ruthless monster?"

Pa!

Merciless slap hit in the face of Ping Luo.

To these inhuman so-called relatives, Andy never relented.

Ping Luo has always been aggressive, but at this moment, she was also hit and didn't know what she could do, she stared at Andy with angry and anxious, but was speechless.

Those people from Huang family who had been prepared to mock Andy also were suddenly scared into silence, no one dared to speak again, because this fool was really ruthless and overbearing.

Standing beside Jingming, Pingan was so angry that his old face went an ugly green. He gasped for breath and pointed at Andy , he said to Jingming, "Mr.Zhang, you need to kill this fool."

Jingming hated Andy so much, now seeing Andy being so savage, even in this situation, the fool could even unscrupulously hit people like this, he totally ignored the authority of Jingming Zhang. He even said someone he offended was an absolutely inviolable person, this made Jingming unbearable. He stared at Andy and said in the voice of the

extremely cold: "Andy Wu, it seemed that you really don't know how to spell the word death!"

Andy heard this and took a step towards Jingming without hesitation.

At this moment, Andy's eyes were like a bottomless cold pool with chilling and penetrating rage.

Jingming saw the expression in Andy's eyes, his heart couldn't help shaking unconsciously, Jingming took a few steps back.

"Mr.Zhang, what are you afraid of with my help?" At this moment, there was a cold voice.

Then, a man of the people behind Jingming came out and stood in front of Jingming, facing Andy.

He was a short man, dressed in black, his steps were light, he was playing with a sharp knife in his hands.

He is a famous executioner in Jiangzhou city, Sword.

In Jiangzhou, he was the representative of terror. He had a knife, which was the most terrifying weapon. This man was different from ordinary people. As long as he moved, there was blood came out. He has killed few people, but he was free and easy, safe and sound.

Yan Huang is the strongest in Huang family. But his level is not the highest in the whole city, not like Sword who is the real master-hand. Years ago, there was a man of the secret organization in Jiangzhou provoked Sword. Soon, Sword rushed to his headquarter and killed him with a knife, after this, he became famous.

Sword has always been mysterious, in general, he never participates in a fight, if someone asked him to come out, it's difficult.

This time, Jingming could invite Sword here, one of the reasons was his reputation, another one was a large amount of money he paid.

Last time in the office Jingming suffered a big loss, so this time he did not dare to despise Andy, he was worried that Andy had been prepared a lot in Huang's house, so he almost called everyone as possible as he could. And, he also hired Sword as his personal guard, he must ensure his own safety.

Once Sword comes out, who can fight against him?

People on the spot saw Sword appeared, they became excited immediately: "Wow, it's surprising that Mr.Zhang brought Sword here."

"Yes, I've heard that Sword was a professional killer. If you offend him, you are dead definitely."

"This time Andy will surely die."

The crowd was crazy because of Sword, but Sword didn't care about these things, those people who were at his level wouldn't care about these trivial things. His face was as cool as ever.

Seeing Sword in front of him, Jingming was finally relieved, because he knew that Sword had the absolutely strongest strength, to deal with a Andy was not difficult for him at all. So, he immediately ordered: "Sword, kill Andy now."

Sword nodded, the next moment, he moved and clenched the knife, then attacked Andy...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 48**

### **Andy was really powerful**

Sword is a man just like his name; he is as sharp as a blade. He is a killer.

As soon as he moves, he flashes like a shadow and the crowd immediately scatter in all directions in shock.

But just as the he was closing Andy, Jenny suddenly raised her voice and shouted, "Stop."

Her words suddenly broke through the noises echoing over the courtyard.

After hearing her words, Sword stopped in his tracks and looked towards Jenny. The others also stared at her.

Jenny stood up straight with a look of fearlessness of death. She looked at Jingming Zhang and said solemnly, "Mr. Zhang, I made all this trouble, and it was also me who took Andy to take a revenge on you. I did all of this. I will accept whatever you do to me. Please let Andy go."

Jenny now feared nothing and faced everything bravely.

Jenny didn't regret that things had turned worse. She knew that what Andy had done was for her. She was also glad that Andy had taught these people a lesson for her. She knew that Andy was capable and confident. She was also planning to start a new life with him, but now the situation was completely out of her expectation as Jingming Zhang suddenly brought over more than two hundred people. They all still had weapons in their hands, and Andy would definitely not be able to win a fight with them even if he was very powerful.

The last thing Jenny wanted to do was to make trouble for Andy. Even though Andy was willing to do everything for her, she didn't want to see Andy get hurt and suffer. She would rather take it all on herself and protect Andy.

"You're scared now? You were arrogant, weren't you? Don't you let your stupid husband do whatever he wants here?"

"Your silly husband beats people up like a mad dog; do you think he can get away with it?"

"We cannot let the fool go, we must kill him."

The Huang family couldn't tolerate Jenny, but they hated Andy even more, and they all wanted to kill Andy.

Jingming Zhang looked at Jenny coldly and said, "Neither of you two will escape today." He wanted to get Jenny and make Andy pay a price for what he did.

After saying that, Jingming pointed at Jenny and ordered the people behind him, "Bring her to me."

Hearing Jingming's words, two tall and strong men walked towards Jenny quickly.

The two had just approached Jenny. Suddenly, a figure quickly flashed past and knocked the two men to the ground.

This figure that flashed out was Wu.

Andy looked at Jenny who was very scared but pretended to be brave, and said, "Didn't I say that I can protect you no matter what happens?"



You don't have to worry about anything with me by your side. These people can't beat me at all; you don't have to worry about me." "

For Andy, his greatest fear was that Jenny would be hurt by others, and besides, he wasn't afraid of anything.

Jenny was deeply touched as she heard these words. Ever since Andy had returned to normal, she knew that his big words were basically no longer empty words. He really changed. Jenny didn't know why Andy had such confidence, didn't know he would deal with Jingming's two hundred or so men. But in the face of the current situation, Jenny could only choose to trust him, despite the fears and worries she still had in her heart.

Jenny believed him, but others didn't think so. After hearing his words, they thought it was a big statement from an idiot.

"He said we can't beat him? He really considers himself a KungFu master?"

"You're so ridiculous; I have never seen such a ridiculous people."

They were all taunting Andy. They only felt that Andy was seriously ill.

Jingming was also furious. This fool was still talking big now. Jingming was so angry that his teeth were about to gnash, and he shouted at Sword again, "Sword, beat him to a cripple. I want him in bed for the rest of his life."

With a cold look, Sword twirled his dagger twice, and then his entire body pounced on Andy like a cheetah.

Professional killer moves must be quick and precise, and unexpected.

Sword didn't intend to give Andy any chance when he attacked him. In the blink of an eye, Sword came to Andy's side, his dagger stabbing at him with a dazzling light..

Andy who had been fixed on Jenny didn't look at Sword at all. But where Jenny was located, the Sword was perfectly noticeable. Seeing Sword pulling at Andy with a dagger, she instantly broke out in a cold sweat and shouted, "Andy, watch out!"

At this moment almost everyone were focused on the Sword.

As soon as Sword took out his knife, it was bound to be a bloody battle. So at this moment the whole crowd couldn't help but hold their breath as they stared at them. Everyone wanted to see what would happen to the foolish Andy.

Sword was fast, but his dagger hadn't even touched Andy's body yet, and his palm was already slapping against the Sword's chest.

Andy's palm was infinitely powerful.

Sword spat out a mouthful of blood in an instant. His entire body also flew backwards with the dagger falling to the ground.

With the crowd watching, Sword fell heavily to the ground and passed out.

Andy didn't even look at Sword from the moment he gave Sword a palm on his chest to the moment Sword fell to the ground unconsciously, as if to Andy, Sword was a mosquito that could be killed with his eyes closed.

Everyone had been waiting to see Andy's wretched look, but in the end what they saw was the Sword was beaten half to death. Sword as a killer

was also easily defeated by Andy just like other ordinary people, which was unbelievable.

All the people in the courtyard were dumbfounded.

The courtyard was silent and there was only the sound of birds chirping.

Jenny who was standing in front of Wu Andy was also completely frozen. She didn't know Sword, but heard everyone talking about how powerful he was and saw Sword's vicious look with a dagger in his hand, she knew this man was not simple. But Andy just gave him a palm and made him unconscious, which really shocked Jenny. She really found that Andy was extraordinary. He became more and more powerful in Jenny's eyes.

In a moment of silence, Andy turned around leisurely. His gaze swept over the ignorant crowd and said, "Don't you guys realize that I'm someone you can't mess with?"

Such Andy was indeed not like a fool, but rather like an undefeated king.

The people present were also truly stunned by Andy's force and aura.

However, Jingming was undaunted. In his eyes, Andy was his arch-enemy. This fool had caused him to endure extreme humiliation. No matter how powerful and terrifying he was, Jingming was undaunted. He wanted his revenge.

So he no longer hesitated and shouted, "You, a powerless man, are still pretending to be a hero in my face. I don't believe you can beat so many people. Today I must beat you to a cripple!"

Jingming had just finished speaking when suddenly the servant at the door shouted, "Mr. Kang Dai has come to the birthday celebration."

Kang Dai, the owner of Wanlida Food Company, was a friend who had wandered with Zhiyuan Yu at Wollong Mountain Resort. He was also a famous person in Jiangzhou City worth a few hundred million dollars. It can be said that the guests in the Huang family today were not as famous as him.

Upon hearing that Kang Dai had come to celebrate Pingan Huang's birthday, the whole guests was instantly shocked.

Kang Dai walked to the courtyard with gifts

He originally had a smile on his face, but he could not help but stiffen his smile when he walked to the middle of the courtyard and saw that the ground was totally a mess, and there were several hundred people holding weapons. However, he quickly calmed down and walked over to Pingan Huang, presented him with a gift, and said, "Happy birthday, Mr. Huang!"

Pingan Huang let the servants take the gift. Then he asked Kang Dai with a puzzled face, "Mr. Dai, why do you.....?"

Pingan Huang also knew that he and Kang Dai's company did not work together, and he even didn't know Kang Dai. He had no idea why Kang Dai had come to congratulate him on his birthday.

Kang Dai walked over to Andy and explained to Pingan Huang, "I am a friend of Mr. Wu. I heard that you were his wife's grandfather, and naturally I came to congratulate your birthday."

The shock Andy brought to Kang Dai this morning had been in his heart for a long time. He was really afraid that Andy would blame him, so he came to please Andy and beg for his forgiveness.

Hearing this, the whole guests was shocked that a boss worth several hundred million dollars came for Andy and also called this fool Mr. Wu, why?

Just as everyone was puzzled, the servant at the door suddenly called out again, "Mr. Hongwen Tao has come to the birthday celebration.

Hongwen Tao, the Chairman of Senyuan Advertising Company, was another friend of Zhiyuan Yu. He was only worth a little more than Kang Dai. His purpose, like Kang Dai's, was to give Huang Pingan a gift to celebrate his birthday in order to please Andy.

The people present were shocked again when they learned that Hongwen Tao was also to please Andy. The guests were even more puzzled.

At this moment, the servant suddenly shouted again, "Mr. Zhiyuan Yu, and his wife Yuhan Chen, have come to the birthday celebration."

Zhiyuan Yu, the chairman of Yu's Building Materials Company, was a boss worth over a billion. The Huang family was nothing in front of Zhiyuan Yu. Pingan Huang wanted to establish a connection with Zhiyuan Yu, but Zhiyuan Yu didn't even talk to him. However, such a boss now came to Huang's house in person, which made Pingan Huang very excited.

When he saw Zhiyuan Yu and Yuhan Chen coming over, he hastily greeted them and asked with excitement, "It's really my honor that you came to my birthday celebration. But I am wondering why did Mr. Yu come here?"

Zhiyuan Yu sent his own valuable gift, and smiled, "Yuhan and your granddaughter Jenny are best friends, and Mr. Wu and I are also friends,

so I come to celebrate your birthday." Apparently, Zhiyuan Yu was also here to please Andy.

Hearing this, Pingan Huang froze, and the others froze as well.

"May I ask what exactly your relationship is with Andy Wu?" Finally, Pingan Huang asked out the question.

Zhiyuan returned honestly, "I have had two meals with Mr. Wu. I admire him and want to be friends with him, but I'm just afraid that Mr. Wu won't."

Zhiyuan's attitude was humble and his words were sincere. Actually, He was really afraid that Andy wouldn't forgive him.

However, the others were more and more shocked after hearing Zhiyuan's words. The fact that Zhiyuan as a boss was so desperate to be friends with Andy, which was incredible. But the truth was that Zhiyuan and the other two respected Andy very much. What one has to admit was that Andy was really powerful, and the guests present were wondering if Wu could really be a fool?

The people present couldn't help but cast admiring glances at Andy. This man might really be something!

In particular, the Huang Family was stunned, as if they were worried about something.

But Jingming Zhang wouldn't care that much. He had purposely brought so many people to get revenge on Andy today, and now his purpose hadn't been served and his men had been wounded by Andy. Jingming Zhang was furious, even if Andy was not as simple as he appeared to be, he could not easily let Andy go, and so he shouted directly at Andy,

"Andy Wu, you think that if you get a few bosses to help you, I will be afraid. I'm telling you no one can save you today."

Jingming Zhang had brought a lot of people with him, and he wasn't afraid of Andy at all.

Hearing Jingming's words and looking at the group of strong men with weapons behind Jingming, Zhiyuan already understood that there was an unresolved feud between Jingming and Andy. Zhiyuan as a businessman should not be involved in such strife. But Zhiyuan knows that Andy was by no means a simple man, and if he can help Andy this time, then maybe he and Andy could become friends.

Thinking of this, Zhiyuan immediately turned to Jingming and said, "Mr. Zhang, can you give me a face and let Andy go, I will definitely remember your kindness."

Zhiyuan pleaded with Andy. One couldn't help but wonder if Jingming would give Zhiyuan a face. After all, Zhiyuan had the power and status in Jiangzhou City and doing him a favor could get great benefit.

At this moment, the entire guests turned their look to Jingming.

Jingming was once forced to kneel and even kowtow to Andy, and his face was also hit swollen by Andy. This hatred had taken root in his heart and he would never put it down. Without considering Zhiyuan's plea for Andy, he directly retorted, "No way, I'll definitely kill Wu Andy today!"

Jingming was very arrogant. However, as soon as his words finished, a voice suddenly came out, "Who was speaking so arrogantly?"

Then a man walked into the courtyard with domineering look on the face.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 49**

## **Making the world shock and the spirits weep**

This person who came out of nowhere was no one else, it was none other than Rong Jin, Jiangzhou's most famous big brother.

Rong's status-quo in Jiangzhou was extraordinary, and he could rank at the top of big brothers, or even say that he could be considered a representative figure of Jiangzhou underworld. Although with success and fame, Rong rarely participates in fights, no one who did business under the table would not show respect to him.

As soon as Rong arrived, all the audience shouted in order.

"Master Jin."

"Master Jin."

"Master Jin."

The courtyard was filled with shouts, and everyone present doing their homage to Rong, which can be defined as "Authority."

Even Jingming Zhang, who was rampant just now, his expression suddenly changed for this moment, and his temper lost all of a sudden; he tends to disregard these businessmen like Zhiyuan Yu, but he has to show respect to big brothers like Rong Jin. Frankly speaking, he did not have much interaction with Rong, but he also knew very well that Rong was a horrible person, that a ruthless character who kills without any mercy.



Jingming was no longer frenzied as he held back his sharpness, till Rong approached him, he opened his mouth slightly and asked cautiously, "Master Jin, What wind bring you here?"

Rong sulked and said, "I've heard that you sent people to get Mr. Wu surrounded, and I came here on purpose to take a look." Jingming had gathered more than two hundred people from underworld in such a short time, how could this matter be hidden from a person like Rong?

If Jingming was having a conflict with other people, Rong would not intervene, but it was Andy. So, Rong Jin would not just sit back and watch.

Rong Jin's little run-in with Andy at the Wulong Mountain Resort had made him anxious, and he was afraid that Andy would have a grudge against him, even after apologizing to Andy. Therefore, with this opportunity, Rong is bound to come over, firstly, he can help solve Andy Wu's troubles, and secondly, he can also take this opportunity to get to know Andy well.

After hearing this, Jingming sweated all over the body, saying, "Master Jin also knows Andy?"

Rong Jin replied solemnly, "Not really, but I do admire Mr. Wu, and I would like to become friends with him, I'm just afraid that he won't agree."

The people present were so shocked with their bodies trembling, how could this be possible, how could even a big brother like Rong desires to make a friend with Andy?

Everybody was wondering what kind of creature Andy is.

A lot of people, especially those who had verbally scolded Andy a fool were beginning to panic, and at this moment, they all hated themselves for being unable to disappear from the scene.

The people of the Huang family had already lost their ability to think on their own, things had completely deviated from what they expected, and they didn't dare to think further about what the situation would become next.

This time Jingming felt a little bit distressed about this, he was annoyed and unhappy completely. He had originally thought that Andy was such a fool with pure brute force, and confronting such a fool would be an absolute breeze. But slowly, he realized that Andy was not a simple man, and not a simple man in general, Jingming could not see Andy through, and only felt that he had kicked an iron plate. However, even so, there was no turning back, if he had turned back, how can he be pleased, how could his reputation remain, and how could he possibly keep his status in Jiangzhou?

The more he thought the more unbearable Jingming became, and finally, he gritted his teeth and said to Rong Jin, "Master Jin, Andy has a very great hatred for me, and he has given me a shame that is hard to erase in my life, so I must revenge!"

Apparently, Jingming did not accept Rong Jin's requirement, After hearing this, Rong's expression was no longer kind, and he said coldly to Jingling, "Just for my sake."

He could hear the intimidation from Rong's words. Even if Jingming was powerful enough, he wouldn't dare to fight against Rong, and he had to take revenge, which put him in a dilemma.

At this time, Yu Jiang came and whispered to Jingming, "We are all juniors of Master Jin if you fall out with Master Jin, there are not many people here who can help you."

Yu Jiang's intention was obvious, everyone would probably do their best to fight against Andy. However, to come up against Master Jin, unless you don't want to be in Jiangzhou anymore. In other words, the two hundred or so people currently behind Jingming would not all listen to him.

Jingming's expression settled horribly, and he held it for a long time before speaking out, "Alright, for the sake of Master Jin, we will let Andy go." These words seemed reluctant with helplessness, he did utter them in the end.

After saying that, Jingming didn't want to stay anymore, so he directly ordered his fellows, "Retreat."

"Who gave you permission to leave?" Just as Jingming was about to leave, Andy suddenly opened his mouth and spoke coldly.

Jingming looked at Andy and replied irritably, "For Master Jin's sake, I've already intended to let you go. Now, what are you gonna do?"

Andy replied faintly, "You don't want to get me in trouble. but I want to get you in trouble, you brought so many people here, you're imposing, besides, you scared my wife, and you just let this go?" Andy's voice was faint, but his tone was strong, and his words showed an irrefutable arrogance.

The people present were all stunned by Andy 's words, they all knew that how lucky it was that Jingming could let Andy go, for Rong Jin's sake. Shouldn't Andy be relieved at that time? It blew everybody's mind that

Andy was not only ungrateful for this, but asking for trouble from Jingming in turn, and his tone was so arrogant, it was unbelievable!

"So what do you want?" Jingming stared fiercely at Andy, incomparably indignant.

Andy standing there with his hands behind, he said, "I want you to kneel down right here and swear by heaven that you will not harm any woman from now on."

Andy knew that a man like Jingming values his reputation above all else. Andy made him kneel in front of the crowd and ordered him; "Swear by heaven so that you could remember this lesson today for the rest of your life, and not to harm people again."

The words of Andy resounded in heaven and earth.

All the people present cast a strange gaze at Andy, to let him know the words he said were like talking fancy. Although Andy could make Master Jin plead for mercy, with all that concerned, Jingming could let him go was really a great concession. What made Andy let such a person like Jingming kneel down in public? Nobody could understand what Andy was thinking of.

Even Rong chose to be silent. If he didn't know that Andy had an exceptional identity, in terms of Andy's attitude, he really would have thought that it was this man's brain disease that was recurring. It seemed that Andy had lost his mind, so he himself didn't know what he was doing.

After a pause, Rong walked up to Andy and said, "Mr. Andy, Jingming is also a man with a good reputation in Jiangzhou, and he intends to reconcile for my sake, how about just let him go?"

Rong's words, very sincere, also hit the heart of the whole audience.

Andy, however, was ungrateful as he looked coldly at Rong and said in a faint voice, "Mind your own business." Obviously, Andy didn't care at all.

Andy's words made the crowd again be shocked, how could Andy be so rude to Rong Jin?

Rong's face suddenly stiffened, and he kindly begged for mercy from Andy, thinking that Andy would show some pity, but he did not expect that it would be superfluous for him to do so. Since Andy told him that he would not intervene in the matter, he certainly wouldn't get involved anymore; at this Rong let out a soft sigh and silently retreated to the side.

"Master Jin, You see, Andy is a fool, he completely took your kindness as nothing, I have given him a break for your sake, but he's so ignorant and aggressive, so you can't blame me for being unkind!" Jingming, who was holding back, suddenly roared.

Jingming was forced to retreat, and he was resentful with rage. But Andy, a fool, did not think much of Rong and did not consider Rong's feelings at all. As a result, it would be impossible for Rong to protect Andy anymore, and Jingming would have no worries.

"Yeah, Andy, that's too rampant, we tend to let you go, even if you're not thankful, it's crazy to even ask Chief Zhang to kneel and swear."

"I can't stand it anymore, we have to show him that we are not to be messed with either."

"Get him!"

Even the two-hundred or so strong men who followed Jingming showed their anger. A defiant man as Andy was unacceptable for them. The reason they took to bear their anger was for Rong's sake, but Andy was so ignorant. What's more, as real fighters in the underworld, how could they bear such contempt, they would not be nice anymore.

The situation was about to be out of control, but Andy Wu didn't seem to care, and instead he took a big step forward and made a resounding voice towards Jingming, "Jingming, if you do what I told you, I can forgive you. Or, nobody knows what would happen to you."

Andy, standing there, with a sublime aura around.

Jingming knew that Andy was a very good fighter, the people here, no one would dare to fight with him. Jingming lost Sword as a bodyguard and would be worried about that Andy would attack him first before the fighting, after all, it would be a good idea for him to do so. So, Jingming immediately retreated to the crowd behind him, and then, he shouted arrogantly at Andy, "I don't need your forgiveness, do you think you are invulnerable just because you are combat-ready? What's the point of being a great fighter? The society now is fighting for power, I have so many people here, and all of them are good fighters. What you could do to me?"

As soon as Jingming finished his words, Rusong He, the general manager of Wolong Mountain Resort, unexpectedly walked into the courtyard and said in a domineering voice, "You think more people is powerful?"

As Rusong entered the door, countless people followed him breaking into the Huang family's courtyard.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 50**

## **A big present**

Rusong He, one of the best in the upper class, was seen as a god in common people's eyes.

Wolong Mountain Resort is regarded as a sacred place that common people could never reach. Now that Rusong was the General Manager of the Wolong Mountain Resort, it's not hard to imagine his outstanding capabilities. He had the leader's aroma with him; walking here like a king descending his world; he was more revered than Mr. Jin.

The people that were brought here by Rusong were extraordinary as well. There were four or five hundred of them and each of them was swift and smart with aggressive temperament; they wore uniforms and the uniforms were black with a character 'Dragon' on each of them. Apparently they were not some charlatans, instead, they were all secret agents owned and trained by Wolong Mountain Resort. They served as the guards of the Wolong Mountain Resort and they were called the 'Dragon Guards' for short.

Dragon Guards would defeat it all wherever it went; it took great credits for maintaining and stabilizing the forces of the city.

As an individual, every agent man in the Dragon Guards was well trained and skillful; as a team, they were terrifying. Such a team was not something like Jingming Zhang's gangs could match.

Compared to the Dragon Guards, Jingming Zhang's gangs were like little ants.

Now that Rusong showed up publicly with his Dragon Guards, as if a king was fighting together with his soldiers on the battlefield, everyone's eyes were wide open and their jaws dropped and both their hearts and souls were trembling. The Dragon Guards was known almost to everyone, even those who had never been to the Wolong Mountain Resort heard of its name; it's a strong dark force that guarded the Wolong Mountain Resort.

Under normal circumstances, the Dragon Guards wouldn't leave the Wolong Mountain Resort because nobody would be stupid enough to mess with the people there, but today the Dragon Guards was led by its director and came out. What a rare and unbelievable scene!

After being speechless and shocked for a while, the crowd started to get noisy with sighs and discussions.

"Director He of the Wolong Mountain Resort is here; what's going on?"

"Yeah, and he has brought the Dragon Guards along with him; what a terrifying force!"

"Director He is the god in Jiangzhou City; who has the power to invite him out?"

"Things are getting stranger and stranger today!"

The people present were so restless that even the best words couldn't describe how they felt at the moment.

Rusong ignored everyone. He came straight to Andy and under everyone's eyes, he said to Andy respectfully, "Mr. Wu."

The 'Mr. Wu' revealed Andy's identity perfectly without hiding anything.



Andy's figure immediately became so big and strong like a towering tree.

Everyone's eyes were blinded.

Though the three guys of Zhiyuan Yu and Rong Jin fawned over Andy one after another, which made people realize that Andy Wu was in no way a nobody, it still didn't make people scared of or respect Andy. However, it's different now, it was Rusong who led the Dragon Guards in person and he came for Andy, what's more, Rusong was so respectful to Andy like he was just Andy's servant; Andy's figure immediately became as tall as the sky.

"Andy Wu? What kind of big shot is he?" Everyone had the same question in heart.

Even guys like Zhiyuan Yu and Rong Jin who had seen Andy's uniqueness were stunned as well. They only knew that Andy was acquainted with the director of the Wolong Mountain Resort, but they didn't expect Andy could make the both sides fight. No wonder Andy didn't fear Jingming Zhang at all because he had already planned things well in his mind. Jenny suddenly felt a strong sense of security surrounded her and she felt she could count on this husband of hers unconditionally.

The Huang Family, however, were all rooted to the ground as if they had been spellbound. A stupid son-in-law suddenly turned into someone they could never reach; they felt so complicated at the moment.

The proud and arrogant Jingming Zhang was like a ball that had been stabbed and got discouraged at once; he felt shocked but more terrified. Being a VIP guest, Jingming was no stranger to the Wolong Mountain Resort; he knew it more clearly what it meant that a person like Rusong, someone that he admired, was admiring Andy Wu.

It should be quite clear that what Andy had said earlier was not bluffing; he indeed was someone that no one dared to mess up with!

This fact made Jingming despair; he felt as if he was dropping down the mountain and all his hopes had been gone.

Everyone's heart was going through a fierce and frightening storm.

Andy's heart was like a still stream and he remained calm. He nodded to Rusong lightly and then turned to Jingming, and said disdainfully, "Now, what else do you want to compare with me?"

Andy didn't give a damn about those little ants that Jingming brought over, because he could handle them by himself; the reason why he called Rusong was that he believed violence could only deal with violence, but power was the key to the deep heart.

If you want people to agree with you, let them admire you.

That's how Rusong did it in Jiangzhou City.

Facing Andy's question, Jingming was obviously speechless; in violence, he's no match for Andy; in force, he's no match for Andy; in power, he's no match for Andy either. If he still wanted to go against Andy, no one could bare to imagine the consequence.

It was like committing a suicide, a way which he would never choose to go.

A great man knows when to yield and when not.

Apparently Jingming knew. He stood out immediately and said to Andy fearfully, "Mr. Wu, I am so sorry; I was so blind that I have offended you, nor should I go against you."

Jingming's attitude had a 180-degree reverse and he even changed the way he addressed Andy; he was truly intimidated by Andy.

The people present couldn't help but to sigh; the proud and arrogant Jingming yielded finally.

"Do you think a simple apology will do?" Andy stared coldly at Jingming and asked deeply.

Boom!

Jingming bent his knees and knelt on the floor.

He knelt in front of Andy, raised his right hand and swore, "I swear that I shall be a decent man from now on and I shall have no more evil feelings for any women." It was a moment of life and death, to save his life, he wouldn't care about his dignity at all, and he would like to lose it all willingly.

The crowd was shocked again. A big shot like Jingming Zhang was like Andy's grandson and was swearing in front of him, let alone there were so many people watching on the scene; so unbelievable!

Everyone was speechless.

But Andy wouldn't stop.

Andy was emotionless and looked down at Jingming; he asked coldly, "I gave you a chance but you didn't cherish it, now you should pay the price for your behavior."

As soon as he finished, he kicked Jingming down on the ground and the next moment he lifted his leg and kicked towards the spot between Jingming's legs.

"Ah!"

A long scream went through the Huang yard.

Jingming was screaming so miserably that people could even feel his pain by listening to it. At the same time everyone's heart was greatly moved as this kick totally ended his life being a sex maniac; he might be a eunuch all his life.

Andy was indeed ruthless and resolute and it made people terrified.

The gangs that came along with Jingming didn't help him at all, instead, they themselves were scared to death and could barely stand.

Everyone kept silent.

"Jingming Zhang has confessed his mistakes and paid the prices as well; you all want to continue?" Andy swept everyone of the Hung Family with his eyes and asked coldly.

The sound was like a crack from the hell and it trembled everyone.

Facing a devil like Andy, the Huang Family got scared and lowered their heads and remained silent.

The atmosphere was so tense.

After a while, Pingan Huang moved forward with difficulty; he walked to Andy and said sternly with a sense of justice, "Andy, I admit that you've got something, and that I did look down on you before; but I am the grandfather of Jenny, even if I had done something wrong, it should be inside our Huang Family; you are no more than a younger kid, what are you to teach me a lesson?"

"If you really don't respect the elder then go ahead and kill me; I've lived long enough already and I am not afraid of death."

Pingan Huang's voice was full of strength and was lingering and echoing around the yard.

The desperate Huang Family immediately got excited and Ye Huang was the first to rush to Andy and said, "My father is your grandfather, will you be evil enough to hurt him?"

As soon as Ye Huang finished, someone said again, "The old man is more than seventy years old, even if he's not your kin, you can't be violent toward an old man!"

They seemed to have got their confidence back because they could all use Pingan as their shield and as long as Pingan was safe, Andy wouldn't do anything to them.

Andy's expression was cold; he walked lightly to Pingan.

At that moment, the Huang Family all shut their mouths.

The yard got silent again.

Everyone got their eyes fixed upon Andy.

Pingan was looking at Andy as well; panicked as he was, his old body was standing straight; he was full of confidence that Andy wouldn't really hurt an old man.

Looking at Pingan for a few seconds, Andy moved his lips and finally said, "I've come to celebrate your birthday; how could I hurt you? I also prepared a big present for you!"

Andy took out his phone, dialed and said to the other side, "Have someone bring over the present!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 51**

### **Guilan Huang's death**

A big present!

On hearing this, Ping'an Huang's heart couldn't help skipping a beat; a bad feeling crowded in on him; if he hadn't messed with Andy, then he would have been really excited when Andy gave him a big present; but Andy came with a revenge so his big present wouldn't be anything good.

Ping'an thought that even if Andy was a rude man, as long as he continued to use his privilege of being a senior, Andy wouldn't hurt him and he could also get away easily with it. But at the moment he didn't seem like that, Ping'an had underestimated him after all. A moment later, Ping'an asked Andy cautiously, "What big present do you want to give me?"

As soon as Ping'an finished, a man in suit suddenly came into the yard and came to Andy and handed him an envelope.

Andy took over the envelope, handed it to Ping'an and said coldly, "this is the present for you; I hope you like it."

Ping'an reached out his trembling hand and took over the envelope; it was a thin piece of paper, but it felt like a thousand kilos to Ping'an. He tried to calm himself down and opened the envelope slowly.

The words on the paper came to his eyes clearly.

After reading the letter, Ping'an felt a stream of blood going up and his whole body fell backwards.

Ye Huang got sharp eyes and a swift move; he stepped forward immediately and held his father so that he could keep his balance and wouldn't fall.

Ping'an felt nothing but pains in his chest and something stuck in his head; his eyes were full of doubts and kept saying, "It can't be true; it can't be true!" Apparently he had been greatly shocked.

On seeing this, Ye knew there's something wrong, so he took the envelope and took a look at it.

After reading the letter, Ye's expression got frightened and his eyes nearly jumped out and were full of doubts as well. As was clearly written in the letter that all the companies and stores of the Huang Group should be shut down due to tax evasion; it was an official document from the civil government with stamps on it.

Ye couldn't accept the fact and his eyes were about to pop out; he looked at Andy and said, "Who do you want to fool with this fake document? Is it up to you to shut the Huang Group?"

It didn't take one day for the Huang Group to develop into such a big financial group; the whole Huang Family put their hearts and blood into it and the business was built step by step. The Huang Group at the moment was like an invincible building and it was not that easy to break it down.

Ye Huang didn't believe Andy could do this; even if he had Rusong as his background, all he had got was a dark force which wasn't capable enough to destroy the Huang Group over night. Ye didn't believe the dark force could do it, nor could Andy Wu.

However, right after Ye finished his words, his phone rang. After answering the phone, Ye's face turned pale immediately and he looked like a dead man.

Almost at the same time, everyone in the Huang Family got the same phone call and everyone of them showed a desperate look, as they were told their own companies and stores had been shut by the police already.

The fact was like a thunder with lightning and it slashed the souls of the Huang Family into pieces.

They couldn't take such a big shock because this business was a joint effort with all these years' blood and sweat! It took them too much to grow from nothing into a rich family, how could they just go back to where they had started over night? It was a nightmare, a ridiculous nightmare!

None of them could accept it.

"You can't treat us like this, Andy Wu!" Ping'an got his breath back and shouted at Andy. If he could make a choice, he would rather choose to



be beaten by Andy instead of watching his whole life's devotion destroyed!

Andy said, "I didn't do anything; it's your business that's dirty; you have been doing illegal business and you deserve it!"

On hearing this, Ping'an's look got even worse and his heart was trembling. He was aware of the fact that the Huang Group hadn't been bright and innocent all the time and there was indeed something unseemly going on; but the Huang Group already handled and paid all the connections and it could have been alright. However it suddenly broke down over night, apparently Andy had done something to it; he was such a capable man!

It was until now that Ping'an realized that Andy was someone he couldn't mess with and he couldn't go against Andy any more because he couldn't just watch his family business being devastated.

Finally, Ping'an gave up. He begged, "I am the grandfather of Jenny, can you please be easy on us for the sake of Jenny?"

Andy's eyes were still cold as well as his face. He asked Ping'an in return, "Now you know Jenny is your granddaughter?" Those simple words were full of sarcasm.

Ping'an couldn't help shaking his body; he felt pains in the head and his heart as well. He realized that Andy wouldn't let him go easily and that no matter what he said wouldn't change his mind.

So Ping'an Huang changed his target to Jenny. He said to Jenny, "My dear granddaughter, I used to hold you in my arms when you were little; we are your family; you can't watch your family going down, can you?"

Jenny had a kind heart and she couldn't bear to see anyone get hurt, but she wasn't blind, either. These people from Huang Family really disappointed her. She would have forgiven them if they had apologized but they didn't, instead, they humiliated her again, which wiped away the only sympathy she had for them; she would not treat them as family any more. She was not impressed by Ping'an's words and said seriously, "You deserve it."

Ping'an didn't expect Jenny to be so cruel. He couldn't breathe and almost fell again. He covered his chest and said to Jenny angrily, "Jenny Xia, after all, we are family; how could you be so cruel!"

The other people got angry and accused Jenny,

"You are so cold-blooded; you shouldn't forget who you are even if you get rich; how could you let us go bankruptcy?"

"Eve if we were wrong, but we don't deserve this! How could you just watch our business shut down?"

"What good can you get if we fall down?"

"Do you want us to die? You are murdering us!"

"You would be the sinner if our family broke down!"

The Huang Family acted out their anger finally. It's a disaster that the family fell down and nobody could take it. They all blamed Jenny for being ruthless and inhumane. They kept scolding Jenny, hoping she could have some conscience and wouldn't push people too far.

"Shut down the business means cutting off the life supply; the punishment is indeed too much."

'Yeah, so ruthless, after all they are one family.'

The crowd started to talk.

'One needs to undertake the responsibility if he does something wrong; there's no exceptional.' Andy suddenly said in a loud voice while everyone was talking.

Andy's voice was as loud as thunder and it almost made people deaf; his momentous got people terrified.

The noisy Huang Family shut their mouths at once; though they were full of anger, they still couldn't be too rude in front of Andy.

The crowds were intimidated by Andy as well; they all stood still and remained silent.

Ping'an had been through so much all his life; he knew it deeply that this would be a big disaster of the family. However, he wouldn't yield to destiny so easily; after being silent for a while, he began again, 'If that's the case, let me tell you the truth. You shouldn't blame director Zhang's matter on us; it was Jenny's mother Guilan. Guilan wanted money so much that she came to ask me to help her find a job; she intended to sell Jenny out, I only helped her.'

Ping'an's words lightened the whole family and the people who were silent like dead people at the moment got excited again; they followed, "

'Yes, Guilan asked for all this; we have nothing to do with it!'

'Andy Wu, you asked whoever made mistakes to pay the price; now go deal with Guilan Huang!'

"Yeah, we didn't do anything wrong; it was Guilan; we pity her so we helped her, what's wrong with that?"

"If you only punish us but let Guilan go, we won't agree!"

The Huang Family once again worked together and pushed the responsibility to Guilan; they knew that Guilan had been held in custody anyway and she couldn't come to defend herself, so they just went ahead to make up stories.

They were saying Guilan was the principal offender and they were the accomplice, thus they were connected together.

Even if Andy was a cruel man and he could be so ruthless to his own mother-in-law Guilan, they wouldn't believe Jenny could let her mom suffer.

On hearing this, Jenny felt pains in her chest. She wouldn't believe what they said, nor would she believe it was her mother's idea; but she knew clearly that her mother did get involved in this matter and that's why Jenny wanted to commit a suicide.

So if there's really someone who should be responsible, Jenny mother was the person. Guilan wouldn't keep herself unharmed when the whole family fell down.

Jenny didn't have much feeling with this family, but to her mother, she had the deepest love; Guilan was her mom, the person who gave her life and brought her up; the person who would spend the whole life with her; even if she got disappointed at her mom, she wouldn't do anything to harm her.

At the moment, Jenny was very confused and didn't know what to do at all.

After what seemed to be a hundred years, Jenny lifted her chin and said to Andy in a cracked voice, "Andy..."

All that Andy had done was done for Jenny. Seeing Jenny struggling, he said at once, "I'll do whatever you ask me to."

Jenny was about to say something when suddenly a servant of the Huang Family ran over and said, "Mr, Huang, Guilan Huang has died!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 52**

### **You shall take the consequences!**

Guilan Huang had died?

The news was like a bomb and everyone who was noisy was blown out immediately. All the people of the Huang Family shut their mouths and their expressions looked astonished and terrified. They were talking about taking Guilan as a shield and it worked well because no matter how ruthless Jenny Xia was, she wouldn't do anything bad to her mom, thus the Huang Family could get away with it. Everything seemed to have gone smoothly when suddenly this news that Guilan had died came like a thunder; what's worse, it happened inside the Huang yard; Oh only this single matter could be serious enough to make them suffer!

The whole family was so frightened that they didn't know what to do.

On hearing this, Jenny's mind went blank and her body was shaking; she didn't have time to think too much; she rushed out immediately and

asked the servant in a very loud voice, "Where is my mom? Where is she?" She was crying and her voice was shaking.

The servant was scared as well, as he was the door keeper of the woodshed and in no way would he expect that people would die there. He was breathing hard and explained in panic, "In the woodshed, she spat blood and her breath has already gone."

Everyone hurried to the woodshed immediately on hearing this.

Jenny ran the fastest and she was going crazy. She rushed to the woodshed and found Guilan lying on the floor looking miserable with her hair spreading and blood around her mouth; even her feet were wrapped with a rope. Jenny burst into tears and cried out loud by her mother's body, "Mom! Mom!"

Seeing Jenny breaking down really hurt Andy's heart.

He hurried to move up and felt Guilan pulse, then his face suddenly changed and asked immediately, "Who has a silver needle? Fetch me a silver needle!"

Ping'an said in a hurry, "Hurry, go fetch the silver needle!"

Ping'an didn't have much love for this daughter but at this moment he was worried and scared because he knew it quite clearly what it meant if Guilan died in his house; it not only could mean the crazy revenge from Andy but also the legal sanction on him. He dared not think about the result but to hope Guilan could be brought back to life; he wouldn't let even a slice of hope pass away.

Jenny was crying sadly when she heard what Andy said; she stopped her tears at once and said to Andy, "My mom is not dead yet?"

Andy replied seriously, "Let me try."

"She's breathless already; how will you save her?" The servant who was guarding the woodshed was so confused.

The other people who followed here were in doubt too; but they knew Andy was an extraordinary man and they dared not say anything but to stand by and watch.

Soon someone brought over a medical box inside which there were many medical supplies as well as a silver needle.

Andy immediately took the silver needle and stuck it right in Guilan's philtrum without hesitation.

Needling into the acupoint was the basic operation of Chinese acupuncture, but what mattered most was the way it was operated. After sticking the needle into Guilan's philtrum, Andy held the needle with his thumb, index finger and middle finger together and span slightly on the point, sometimes he would flick the needle.

The series of moments seemed easy but actually every detail was crucial and no mistake was allowed. Not only Andy's good skill were needed, but also his concentration; he had to do it both flexibly and accurately so that it could work.

The people around him got their eyes fixed on Andy and no one dared make any noise.

Guilan on the floor, under everyone's eyes, moved her body suddenly. She was brought back to life as she had both her pulse and breath back; she's alive again!

Andy took out the silver needle and said in a serious tone, "Call an ambulance." Though Guilan was brought back to life by Andy, she was still extremely weak and unconscious, so she needed injection and rest.

Back to life!

Everyone's eyes were wide open and they were greatly shocked. Only with a silver needle could Guilan be saved by Andy! It was too unbelievable for everyone!

Jenny's heart was beating faster and she was crying excitedly. Looking at Guilan who had just come back to life, she felt both surprised and scared; she really couldn't believe Andy had managed to bring her mother back to life.

"Wasn't my mom dead? How come she could come back to life?" Jenny's voice was shaking and spoke out her doubt. She was still in shock and the thought of her mother almost having died really frightened her.

Andy replied, "She didn't die; she was just so exhausted and excited that her blood went upwards in her body and thus caused the deep shock."

What Andy said convinced everyone and they changed their judgment to him again, that he was not only in no way a fool, but also he's a martial expert, a powerful man and a genius with marvelous medical skills; all these qualities made him shine at the moment.

People even changed the way they looked at Andy.

Ping'an Huang slowly recovered himself from this frightening scene; he knew it was a good thing that Guilan didn't die, which meant he still got a chance, so he said to Jenny at once, "Your mom suddenly got crazy; we



had no choice but to keep her here in the woodshed; I didn't expect her to spit blood and have a shock; I have nothing to do with it!"

At the moment, even an outsider could easily see through the Huang Family that they were so cruel and evil, but Ping'an was still defending himself and refusing to confess.

On hearing this, Jenny's eyes got red; she stood up and said to Ping'an angrily word by word, "My mom is your daughter! Yet here you are locking her in this dark and damp woodshed while throwing a birthday party outside happily; what's worse, you pushed all the responsibilities on her! My mom almost died but you still refuse to confess your mistakes; here you are still defending yourself; you don't deserve to be a human!"

"Even if my mom had done something wrong, she had paid the prices; you must pay for your mistakes as well!"

Jenny lost all her love and hope for this family.

Andy started to make a declaration directly without any pity, "The evils you bring on yourselves are the hardest to bear! You shall take the consequences! You Huang Family shall have no chance to survive any more!"

The Huang Family was like the setting sun in the west.

Andy's words clearly meant the Huang Family's prosperity had come to an end; and the glorious Huang Family would have no more chances but to walk to decay.

"It's all done! Everything is gone!"

Everyone of the Huang Family was frustrated and regretful.

Guilan was admitted to hospital forty minutes later and was examined by the doctor.

Outside of the patient room, Jenny asked Andy, "You know medical stuff?"

Andy admitted, "I've learned some." He was an all-around genius and had knowledge in various fields, medical science included.

A stream of warm feeling rolled in her heart. She was more confused about this man, but she knew she would love to get to know him gradually. After a while, she said sincerely, "Thank you for helping me and saving my mother's life."

"That's what I should do." Andy said seriously.

While they were talking, the doctor came out of the patient room and said to Jenny, "The patient was just too weak; there's nothing serious with her, but she need to rest well in hospital." The doctor left as soon as he finished.

Jenny and Andy walked into the patient room.

Guilan was still in coma; the doctor gave her a bottle of liquid injection and she looked so much better than earlier,

"My mom was mad about money, she must be regretful now; please don't blame her." Jenny explained to Andy while looking at Guilan who was lying in bed.

"I know." Andy said.

It was at dawn that Guilan finally woke up. Seeing Jenny by her bedside, she felt puzzled and asked in disbelief, "Jenny, am I dreaming?"

Jenny held Guilan's hands and said softly, "Mom, you are not dreaming; I am here."

Guilan felt the warmth and strength of Jenny's hands; her tears fell down her face immediately. She cried and confessed, "Jenny, I am wrong; I am so regretful; I have been looking for you everywhere; where have you been? Do you have any idea how much I miss you?"

Guilan got so emotional and could hardly talk.

Jenny said sadly, "Mom,, I don't blame you."

Evil as Guilan was, Jenny couldn't blame her after seeing that she almost died today; it would be enough for her to see her mother alive and well.

While they were catching up sadly, Andy showed up with packages of food.

On seeing Andy, Guilan immediately forgot all her pains and trouble and said angrily to Andy, "You big fool, how dare you show up in front of me; I'll kick you to death!"

Guilan had a sudden emotional breakout; she didn't look like a sick person at all; you could describe her as, a tiger.

She still wanted to get up to beat Andy.

Jenny hugged and stopped her mother and explained, "Mom, Andy's recovered from his illness; he's a normal man and it was he who dealt

with the Jingming Zhang matter and it was he who saved your life today.”

Guilan said angrily, “He dealt with Jingming Zhang? And saved me? How was that possible? You think I am stupid? You forget how much trouble he has caused? Do we have to be so miserable like this if it hadn’t been for him? I’m gonna kick this stupid man!”

Guilan was even angrier and she was almost breathless. She hated Andy, as she thought Andy was the man who got them so miserable like this.

Andy knew Guilan’s health condition clearly at the moment; he knew that Guilan shouldn’t be provoked any more, so he put down the food and walked out of the room quietly.

It took Jenny so long to finally convince her mother and calm her down.

It’s just, no matter what Jenny said, Guilan wouldn’t believe Andy had become a normal person. She believed him last time and it got her suffering in hell; of course she had a big mental shadow now.

After comforting Guilan, Jenny went out of the room and said to Andy, “I’m sorry, my mom has some prejudice because of what you did last time; please don’t mind her.”

Andy said carelessly, “It’s ok, I understand.”

The next day, Guilan felt so much better both physically and mentally; the most important thing is, she got her daughter back and she could finally have peace of mind. She lay in bed and said to Jenny, “Where’s our luggage? I want to take a shower; I feel so itchy.”

Guilan was more or less a ramp because she indeed was dirty and messy.

Jenny said at once, "Let me get it for you."

She took out the luggage from the cabinet; it was sent from the Huang Family by Andy's order. There were no valuable things inside; but those things had sentimental value, such as the picture of Jenny's lost father, so she required it back.

Guilan took her clothes and went to take shower.

"Where shall we go after mom leaves hospital?" Jenny used to call the shots in this family, but after going through so much, Jenny became used to asking Andy's opinion.

Andy said lightly, "Let's go to Westplain City."

The next destination in his heart was Westplain City. Either from Shihao Wang or the Xia Family, he would get back what he was owed. The most important thing was, Jenny had been suffering from rumors and pains these years in that city, so he planned to make it up for Jenny all over again. He had prepared a big surprise for Jenny.

Jenny answered without hesitation, "Alright." Westplain was a place that Jenny would never want to look back at; she had planned to flee from it for good; but now she had Andy as her support, she was no longer afraid of Westplain City and she finally could be brave enough to face it.

Guilan, after taking shower, felt so fresh and comfortable.

Jenny called the doctor to have an overall check for her.

After the check, the doctor said right away, "You are recovering well and can leave the hospital any time."

After the doctor left, Jenny said to Guilan, "Mom, shall we go back to Westplain City?"

Guilan replied without thinking, "No problem, I'll go wherever you go." After going through the fear of losing Jenny, she had a change of heart that as long as her daughter could be with her, all the other things wouldn't matter at all."

After this, Guilan took a glance at the watch and said, "Let's move, or we won't be able to get the tickets to Westplain City."

Jenny explained, "Don't worry, a car will come soon to get us."

Guilan was surprised, "who is it?"

Jenny shook her head and replied, "I've no idea; Andy arranged it."

Guilan got angry again on hearing Andy's name. She shouted at Jenny, "Why do you trust this fool so much? Who knows what kind of illegal car it is; he might sell us!"

Then Guilan said to Andy who had been silent the whole time, "What have you done to her to make her trust you so much?"

At the same time, a Rolls-Royce Phantom was traveling on the highway, followed by six Range Rover; the seven limos were driving fast on the road.

Changsheng Li was in the Rolls-Royce and he looked a bit nervous. What happened last time in the Breeze Hotel, though caused by Andy's sudden illness, led to Jenny's leaving and suicide due to his carelessness; he was guilty even though Andy didn't punish him.

This time, Andy planned to take Jenny back to Westplain City; Changsheng couldn't screw it again, so he himself led the team in person to escort them back to Westplain City.

"Boss, we are at the Jiangzhou City border; where shall we go next?" The driver asked Changsheng.

Changsheng replied slowly, "To Jiangzhou People's hospital."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 53: Returning to Westplain City**

In the ward of Jiangzhou People's Hospital.

The discharge procedures have been completed, things have been packed, everything is ready, the three people waited for the car to pick them up. But unfortunately half an hour had passed, the driver didn't show up. Guilan Huang couldn't help but complaining: "Why hasn't the car come yet?"

Jenny Xia walked outside the ward and asked Andy Wu: "When will the car come?"

Andy Wu checked the time and found that the agreed time had passed, so he said, "I'll make a call to find the reason."

He took out his mobile phone and dialed Li Changsheng's number, only to hear an auto-response on the line: "Sorry, The No. you have dialed is powered off."

Andy Wu's face distorted a little, it was very sudden and unreasonable because Changsheng Li had never turn the phone off. The most

important thing is that Changsheng Li is responsible for taking Andy Wu to Westplain City this time, he is even more unlikely to turn his phone off.

Andy Wu called him again, still no answer.

Andy Wu became speechless.

Putting down the phone, he said to Jenny Xia: "I can't reach him."

This was just heard by Guilan Huang. Immediately, Guilan Huang rushed out, pointed at Andy Wu and yelled at Jenny Xia: "Mo, look, he is not reliable! You still tell me that he had recovered, does he really look better? He is deliberately fooling us! "

Jenny Xia frowned, she never thought that this would happen. She said involuntarily, "What then?"

Andy Wu said lightly: "Should I call someone else?"

Guilan Huang turned mad, she shouted at Andy Wu: "Shut the fuck up, stop wasting our time!"

After scolding, Guilan Huang said to Jenny Xia: "There is a bus station near here, shall we go back by bus?"

Jenny Xia nodded and said, "Okay!" Even if Andy Wu could find someone else to pick them up, Jenny Xia didn't want it anymore.

After listening to Guilan Huang, Jenny was ready to leave. Before leaving, she shouted at Andy Wu: "Take everything."



Andy Wu looked at the luggage in the ward, there were lots of items, they were old clothes and bedding in those bags. He couldn't help saying: "We can throw some old things away, later we can buy new one."

Guilan Huang said angrily: "To spend extra money? Do you think we are rich?!"

Seeing this, Jenny Xia said, "Okay, let's bring them all!" Jenny Xia was frugal since she was a child, she didn't like extravagance and waste. Things in her luggage were still useful to her, so she was reluctant to throw them away.

After talking, she was going to get her luggage.

Of course, Andy Wu will not let Jenny Xia carry these heavy bags. He immediately took the lead and carried all his luggage by himself.

At this time, Andy Wu looked like a migrant worker who had just entered the city.

Jenny Xia saw that Andy Wu took so much by himself, quickly said, "You have taken too much, let me help you."

Andy Wu said deeply: "No."

Guilan Huang interjected: "This fool will do nothing but ass work, let him take it, let's go!"

Twenty minutes later, they arrived at the bus station to buy tickets. Then, they passed the platform and get on the bus that was about to depart.

There was almost no empty seat in the bus, there was an aisle in the middle, On each side there were two seats in a row, Jenny Xia and Guilan

Huang sat in a row, after Andy Wu putting the luggage on the luggage rack, there was only one seat left. It's a window seat with a girl next to it.

Andy Wu walked over, only to find that a bag was placed in this empty seat, Andy Wu looked at the girl sitting next to him.

This girl was a college student with dyed yellow hair, wearing a pair of large earrings, looks kind of beautiful, but dressed slovenly like a flapper. Andy Wu stood in the aisle and looked at her, hoping that she would consciously take her bag away, but she pretended that she didn't see Andy Wu at all.

Andy Wu said: "Can you take your bag away, please?"

This girl named Jing Liu has a very elegant name but a shrewish personality. She is a famous "little chili". Actually, she noticed Andy Wu when he was putting the luggage, she was very disgusted with migrant workers, so she deliberately put her bags in the seat so as not to sit beside Andy Wu.

Now Andy Wu told her to take out her bag. She would not be happy, immediately, she said in an overbearing way: "What's your problem? Fuck off!"

Andy Wu ignored her and directly threw the bag on Jing Liu, then sat down.

Jing Liu was furious, shouting angrily: "Get away from me, I don't want to sit with you."

Andy Wu said lightly: "Then can you stand aside."

Jing Liu is a very unreasonable person, but she has nothing to do with such a rogue like Andy Wu. She can only say angrily: "Bumpkin, you'll see."

Andy Wu would never care about such a girl as Jing Liu. Things about Changsheng Li hovering in his mind, it was very strange that Changsheng suddenly disappeared.

After a moment, Andy Wu took out his mobile phone and made another call to Changsheng. But Changsheng's cell phone is still turned off. Andy Wu's intuition told himself that there must be something wrong with Changsheng, otherwise he would not suddenly disappear.

Immediately, Andy Wu decided to sent a text message to inquire about Changsheng.

"You bumpkin dare to show off your shabby cell phone?!" Jing Liu watched Andy Wu checking an old fashioned cell phone, and said ironically.

Andy Wu put away his phone and closed his eyes to rest. He already ignored Jing Liu completely.

Unconsciously, the bus started slowly and moved towards Westplain City.

Halfway through, Jing Liu took out a cigarette and began to smoke.

The bus window was completely closed, and smoking was not allowed, but Jing Liu didn't care about the rules and smoked her cigarettes unscrupulously. Soon, the entire bus became smoky.

The people in the but couldn't help but complaining: "Why are you still smoking?"

"Yeah, so ridiculous, it's so smoky here."

"Did you read the warning? Smoking is not allowed."

Jing Liu turned a deaf ear to these complaints. She even put on headphones and listened to a song leisurely.

The smell of smoke was so heavy that Jenny Xia coughed, and Guilan Huang, who was sitting behind Jing Liu, couldn't take it anymore. She patted Jing Liu and persuaded: "Young Lady, can you pinch off the smoke, it smells too bad. "

Jing Liu said fiercely: "Don't fuck with me!"

Jing Liu was a female bastard, and Guilan Huang was a cowardly bully, she never dare to challenge people like Jing Liu, so she shut her mouth immediately.

Andy Wu, who kept his eyes closed and rested, suddenly opened his eyes. Without a word, he snatched the cigarettes directly from Jing Liu's hand, opened the window, threw it out and acted in one go.

Everyone in the car saw this and felt a sigh of relief, even a little bit awesome.

However, Jing Liu's anger was detonated by Andy Wu.

"You want to die?" Jing Liu hissed at Andy Wu.

Andy Wu didn't care about her and continued to close her eyes and rest.

"Okay, okay, you see me as a girl so bully me, right, I hope you don't cry after getting out of the bus." Jing Liu spoke fiercely to Andy Wu.

In the evening, the evening sun was like blood, reflecting half the sky.

Night was drawing on..

The bus arrived at the bus station in Westplain City.

As soon as the bus stopped, the passengers got off.

"Hey bumpkin, you're dead." Jing Liu ran off the car quickly after she said this to Andy Wu.

When Guilan Huang got off the bus, she scolded Andy Wu: "You such a fool, you are getting yourself in trouble all day long."

Carrying big and small bags, Andy Wu silently followed Jenny Xia and Guilan Huang and got out of the bus.

As soon as the three left the station, they saw Jing Liu there.

This time, Jing Liu was not alone. There were several men standing beside her, and the one headed by them was named San Liu.

San Liu specializes in collecting bills in casinos. He is a small underground boss. He also has a group of thugs by his side. With such little power, he is arrogant and unpretentious.

Jing Liu is San Liu's sister. She has such a backing as San Liu, so she is very arrogant now.

Upon seeing Andy Wu coming out, Jing Liu immediately pointed to Andy Wu and shouted to San Liu: "Brother, that bumpkin bullied me."

San Liu heard the words and immediately led thugs to cut Andy Wu's way.

He glanced at Andy Wu, then looked at Guilan Huang and Jenny Xia, said coldly: "How dare you?"

Regarding Guilan Huang, San Liu had a deep impression on her. He often saw Guilan Huang in the casino. Last time Guilan Huang gambled away 100,000 dollars, it was him who collected the bill personally. He still wears the famous watch as a pledge from Guilan Huang. When Huang Guilan saw San Liu, she was seized with fear. She was very afraid of San since he slapped her, she still remembered it clearly. San Liu was a demon to her, but she can never expected that Jing Liu turned out to be San's sister.

At this moment, Guilan was really panicked. She immediately pulled Jenny to step aside, "Brother Liu, I don't know this person, he is the guy who bullied your sister, it's nothing to do with me." Guilan didn't know what to do, and just wanted to get rid of the relationship with Andy.

However, San Liu was not so stupid. After listening to Guilan Huang, San Liu looked carefully at Andy Wu and immediately said, "Isn't this your silly son-in-law Andy Wu? Do you think I don't know?" During the speech, San Liu also gave Guilan Huang a glance.

Guilan Huang panicked for a moment of guilty conscience, and immediately bowed her head, daring not to speak.

"It turns out that this fucking guy is a retard. I wonder why he is so stupid that not afraid of death!" Jing Liu said sarcastically.

San Liu asked Jing Liu: "Sister, what are you going to do with him?"

Jing Liu put hands on the waist and said proudly: "Since he is a retard, it is meaningless to beat him, so let him kneel down and give me a kowtow!"

Here is the gate of the bus station. There were many passengers, especially those who just got off the bus, almost all of them stopped to watch. Letting Andy Wu kowtow in public, she could not only be relieved, but also could get her face back.

Pointing at Andy Wu, San Liu said viciously: "Listen, do what my sister said, otherwise I'll beat the shit out of you."

As a small leader, San Liu was really vicious. His words are majestic and unquestionable.

Like a proud princess, Jing Liu stood upright, waiting for Andy Wu to kneel down before her.

All the onlookers also concentrated on Andy Wu.

In the gaze of all the people, Andy Wu silently put down the luggage on his body. Then walked towards San Liu.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 54 Beating up Bill Xia**

Seeing that Andy Wu obediently put down his things and walked there, people present all immediately figured out that the fool Andy Wu was about to succumb.

Jing Liu was lifting up her horn that she crossed her arms and stood ready for Andy Wu's kneeling down.

Andy ignored Jing Liu, he walked past Jing Liu and came to San Liu, he glanced at the luxurious watch in San Liu's wrist and said faintly, "You are San Liu?"

In the last report from Changsheng Li, the name San Liu was mentioned, and Andy had some impression of this name.

San Liu said arrogantly, "Yes, since you know my name, now hurry up and kowtow to me with an apology, understand?"

Andy said again emotionlessly, "Do you remember once you had scared my wife and beat my mother-in-law?" Andy's voice was low, and his tone was flat.

After listening to Andy's words, San Liu was first stunned, then he knew, he raised his eyebrows and said arrogantly, "It seems that there was such a thing, I remember that I wanted to traffic your wife, so what? Do you still want revenge, you fool?"

Saying that, San Liu also put his head out in front of Andy and said sarcastically, "Do you dare to lay a finger on me?"

Upon hearing this, the few fellowmen who San Liu brought with him, couldn't help but let out a burst of mockery, "What does this fool want to do?"

"He wants our boss to give him an apology, doesn't he?"

"What a joke."

In the midst of sneer, Andy raised his hand quickly and slapped San Liu's head in an instant.



Bang.

San Liu even didn't have time to speak a sound, he fell to the ground.

San Liu was astonished, but before he could react, Andy stamped on his hand again.

With a crisp sound, San Liu's hand was directly crushed.

"Ouch!"

San let out a harsh cry because of the pain from his bones, causing him pass out instantly.

San's hand was completely ruined.

People stood around here couldn't help but gulped in astonishment.

This was unbelievable.

Everyone was dumbfounded and felt unbelievable.

Jing Liu was even more terrified as she rushed to San's side and shouted, "Brother!"

Founding that San was already in a coma, Jing Liu was so anxious and furious, her face was ferocious with endless rage, Jing Liu glared at Andy and hissing, "You dare to hit my brother?"

"He asked me to hit him," Andy said calmly.

After saying that, Andy turned around and walked back, he picked up the bags on the ground.

Carrying the luggage, Andy walked over to Guilan Huang and Jenny Xia and said, "Let's go."

Jenny was still calm at this time, after all, she had seen Andy's ability, and also knew that Andy never saved strength when he hit someone, so today she didn't feel shocked greatly.

But as for Guilan Huang, things were different, she was completely stunned, and she really couldn't imagine that stupid son-in-law who let himself being scolded by her, was actually so fierce and so cruel, this was really bizarre and horrible.

Guilan Huang couldn't believe it, she was dumbfounded and couldn't think. It was Jenny Xia who pulled her so that she knew they were about to leave.

"Stop them now!" Shouting to few of San's fellow men, Jing Liu sternly instructed.

San brought four young fellowmen with him today, but these four men witnessed how Andy slapped San and then trampled off San's hand even without hesitation. Seeing Andy being so cruel and ferocious, how could they dare to mess with him.

As for Jing Liu's words, they turned a deaf ear.

Thus, Andy, Jenny and Jenny's mother left unhindered with people's gaze.

Getting into the taxi, Guilan Huang, who was sitting in the back seat, finally came back to her sense, and she asked Jenny with a look of surprise, "Why is this fool so fierce?"

Jenny explained, "I told you, he's recovered, and he's good at fighting."

Guilan sneered disdainfully, "Forget it, what kind of good he is, he does have a strong strength, I just didn't expect him to become so cruel."

After saying that, Guilan turned to Andy who sit in the front seat and warned him, "Silly man, you know what kind of man San Liu is, he is a famous local ruffian and he even has a powerful man behind him, you hit him now, later you would be in big trouble. When someone comes to you, you must not incriminate us!

"Okay." Andy responded nonchalantly.

Twenty minutes later, the taxi was pulling up in a street in the old town.

After getting out of the car, Guilan followed the door number and stopped in front of an iron gate, Jenny and Andy followed her up silently.

Guilan knocked on the iron gate, and soon, a middle-aged woman opened it.

This woman, named Hongmei Zhang, was Guilan's friend while playing cards, and she has a good relationship with Guilan.

"Hongmei, thank you so much, otherwise I wouldn't even know where to stay tonight." As soon as Hongmei Zhang came out, Guilan said.

Hongmei Zhang replied, "There is nothing to be thankful for, my relative's house was supposed to be rented out, and you happen to have no place to stay, renting it to you is a right choice."

Before they got on the bus, Guilan sent a message in her online group-chat that she wanted to rent a house, Hongmei just happened to have a

house from her relative which needed to rent out, so it meet the needs of Guilan, then Guilan let the taxi driver to drove here.

Guilan smiled and nodded her head, then asked, "Here is the place, right? I can go in now?"

Hongmei immediately said, "Come on, come inside."

Then, Hongmei invited three of them inside.

It was a small bungalow with a courtyard in which planted trees, and the place was also commodious, the house was clean and bright, the furniture and appliances were all equipped, Guilan looked around and she was very satisfied, "Not bad!"

Hongmei said happily, "That's true, because you're coming to stay, I had cleaned it up for you in advance."

Guilan said gratefully, "Thank you so much."

Jenny was also satisfied with this house, but the only one who's not satisfied with this bungalow was Andy, he thought Jenny deserves a better place, and he already prepared a big surprise for her. If Jenny returns to the Westplain City, Andy would make her a princess for all the people in the Westplain to admire. However, it was all arranged with the help of Changsheng Li, now that Andy has lost contact with Changsheng Li and has not heard anything from him yet, the surprise could only be delayed for a while.

Although his surprise was delayed, Andy couldn't bear to let Jenny live in such a simple and crude place. He glanced at the lobby of the bungalow and suddenly said, "Shall we move to a better place? It's a little bit too lousy here. "

Once Guilian heard Andy's words, she suddenly irritated and cursed at Andy, "How dare you to despise here, do you know why my house is gone? Isn't it because of you, you the fool? It would be nice if we had a place to stay now, and you're still discontented. If you don't want to stay here, get out."

Jenny knew that Andy had money and it would certainly not be a problem to rent a better house, but Jenny felt this place was not bad, because she has always been frugal and did not want to be bothered anymore, so she whispered to Andy, "This one is fine, just live here!"

Andy didn't say anything.

Hongmei, on the other hand, sighed and sympathized with Guilan, "Alas, you are also considered as a member of the Xia family, I really didn't expect that you would be reduced to such a condition because of a fool."

This made Guilan even more angry, and she gave another harsh scolding to Andy.

Half an hour later, Guilan and Hongmei's contract for renting a room was done.

Jenny sorted out the beds and everything, and put all of her own things in it. This house started to feel like home.

"Hongmei, you've done me a big favor today, may I treat you a meal?" Guilan took the initiative to treat Hongmei a dinner and express her gratitude.

Hongmei hastily refused, "No, no, you're in such a condition, how can I let you treat me."

Guilan felt that she was despised, even though she was poor now, but she still has self-esteem, so she immediately said, "Just a meal! I can afford it."

Hongmei laughed and said, "I'm joking, I've already had dinner, I have other things to do, I'll go first." After that, Hongmei left.

Guilan seemed to understand what Hongmei meant, and as soon as Hongmei left, Guilan cursed at Andy, "Do you know why people do not agree to eat with us? It's embarrassing for people to eat with a fool like you."

"Mom, stop it, let's go out to dinner!" Jenny said, wanted to stop it.

At 8:30 p.m., Andy and three of them, came to a Food Street where full of restaurants.

Due to the late hour, many restaurants were ready to close and stop serving customers. Guilan then suggested to eat at an open-air food stall.

Finding a good seat at the stall, Guilan took the menu and ordered several dishes at once.

"Mom, there's only three of us, no need to order so many dishes, it's a waste." Jenny persuaded.

Guilan didn't care, "It's okay, the food here is not expensive, and we moved to a new home today, we should celebrate it."

Hearing Guilan saying this, Jenny didn't want to let her feel disappointed, so she didn't say anything.

As soon as the food was served, the three immediately started to eat, and during the meal, a speeding BMW car suddenly backed up in a slow speed, then stopped on the road outside the stall.

The car doors opened and Bill Xia stepped out with his girlfriend Qian Zhu.

When he was driving, Bill Xia caught Jenny's figure in a flash, so he backed up to take a look. It turned out to be Jenny for real, so Bill Xia's interests suddenly rose. He came to Jenny's side, stared at the three people carefully, then said in a very nasty tone, "It's really you guys, how come you guys are still alive, I have not seen you for a few days, I thought you guys had starved to death."

When Guilan heard this, she wanted to scold him instinctively, but now they were in a state of abjection, so she was completely lost her confidence when faced Bill Xia, she stopped before the words come out.

Jenny's heart sank instantly as soon as she saw Bill, the cold kinship had already hurt her, now she would feel depressed when she saw the Xia family, especially Bill whom she hated very much. She didn't want to talk to such a man and directly bowed her head as if she hadn't heard Bill's words.

Bill saw he was ignored, also became irritated, he pointed at Jenny and said arrogantly, "You have now become a stray cur, no job, no house, are you qualified to being so proud in front of me?"

"Do you know that since you got out of the Xia family, the Xia family has flourished and the company's business has skyrocketed without you, are you a jinx?"

"A jinx, a fool, a wonderful couple, no wonder you take the big fool Andy with you wherever you go."

Bill's voice was loud, attracting the attention of quite a few people, and those who were eating nearby couldn't help but cast abnormal glances at Jenny and three of them.

Jenny's eyes gradually turned red, and she couldn't hold back her anger anymore. Bill was way out of line. He didn't want to show kinship. He had always been tit-for-tat against her. She lost all her work, but Bill was still lingered on like a ghost. Jenny felt intolerable. She stood up and shouted to Bill, "Are you done?"

Bill saw Jenny was angry, he was delighted in his heart, he looked at the pile of dishes on the dining table, then sarcastically said to Jenny, "I'm curious, where do you get the money to feed your mother and this fool, you are not going out to prostitute, right?"

"You..." Jenny was so furious that she even raised her hand to slap Bill, but eventually she stopped.

"Bill, stop it, she's already angry, be careful if she really hits you." Qian Zhu, who was standing beside, said teasingly.

Bill coldly hummed, "Even if I gave her more guts, she wouldn't dare to hit me."

Slap!

Andy, who had been silent, suddenly stood up and slapped Bill heavily on his face.



# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter55**

## **A very special Villa**

Andy Wu slapped him unexpectedly and cruelly.

The sound of a crisp slap hovered all around, and strangers who were eating nearby all astonished by this, they did not expect such a reversal.

Bill Xia's face was burning hot and painful, and his heart was even more roily. Being frightened and angry, he covered his face and stared at Andy Wu, he said incredulously, "How dare you to hit me?"

This was the first time Bill Xia was beaten, and it's Andy Wu who beat him, Bill Xia simply couldn't bear it, because it had been he who bullied Andy Wu all along, he treated Andy Wu like a dog who could be humiliated randomly. Today, this silly dog could actually ride on his head and even hit himself, which made Bill feel unbelievable.

"Don't make a fuss here and interfere with us eating dinner, get out."  
Andy looked at Bill and said faintly.

Hearing this, Bill's anger instantly erupted, he cracked his teeth and hissed, "I'll kill you!" Saying that, he slammed his fist into Andy.

Clap!

Without waiting for Bill's fist to come closer, Andy slapped him again, this time he slapped even harder, directly made Bill fall to the ground.

Bill lying on the ground and became dumbfounded totally.

He's a spoiled young master of the Xia family. When had he suffered such a shame? This was no longer a problem of pain. This's a huge humiliation. For Bill, Jenny and her family was bedbugs in the trench, he didn't pay any attention to them. He came over purposely in order to oppress Jenny and please himself. But how could he imagined that it was he who being knocked on the ground by Andy in public. He was embarrassed and indignant, and his anger grew wild in his chest.

Bill, who was lying on the ground, was stunned.

"Jenny, your fool husband hit Bill, how can you stand by?" Qian Zhu, who was standing beside, ran to Bill's side and shouted angrily at Jenny.

At this moment, Jenny only felt so delighted, and Bill was such a bully she even wanted to hit him by herself, but she didn't dare to do so. Now Andy did it for her. She felt so joyful and didn't care about the consequences, because she knew Andy was now her reliance.

"He deserved it." Jenny said coldly.

Bill irritated completely, he rose from the ground and shouting madly, "I'll kill you!"

Qian hastily stopped Bill and persuaded him, "It's legal for a psychopath to kill people, you can't fight with him."

What she said was true.

Bill was well aware of his own strength, he has always been bad at fighting, if he still choose to fight with Andy, he would absolutely being defeated by this big fool, so he couldn't concentrate on the loss at the moment, he could only suppress the anger in his heart, then he aggrievedly yelled at Andy and Jenny, "I will not let you get away."

After saying that, Bill and Qian got into the BMW and sped away.

The strangers who were watching also went back to mind their own business.

Andy and Jenny also sat back.

"How dare you even to hit Bill? Have you lost your mind?" Guilan Huang rebuked Andy with an anxious face.

Jenny said solemnly, "Mom, we're not with the Xia family anymore, why should we suffer from his bully, such a person should be taught a lesson."

How could Guilan Huang didn't want to hit Bill, but the Xia family was in full swing, and they were unsupported and angered the Xia family. How could they end well if they messed with Xia family? She was very upset, and could not resist the anger spewed out, she frowned and complained, "We just came to the Westplain City, this fool first hit San Liu, and now slapped Bill, can we still have a peaceful life in the future?"

"Well well well, things have happened, what's the point of your complaining here." Jenny didn't want to argue with her mother, so she directly said that.

Guilan looked at Andy who was eating carelessly, she sighed heavily, "Alas, I've really sinned when such a jinx is here!"

"Hey, have you guys heard? Panlong Mountain's Flowing Garden Villa has been auctioned off."

"No way, haven't you heard?"

"I heard about it, it was sold this morning and was bought up for \$500 million dollars."

"500 million? Do we still have such a rich man in Westplain City? It's a little bit exaggerate to spent 500 million dollars to buy a house all at once, right?"

"I don't know either, it's said to be a mysterious buyer, it seems that in our city, also has tigers crouched and dragons hidden!"

At a table next to Andy, a few new guests sit down and talked about the big news.

Panlong Mountain, a very famous mountain in Westplain City, has an excellent natural scenery and geographic location. Panlong Mountain was surrounded by the most valuable intersections, many people could only dream for.

The luxurious villa area in Westplain City, Jingcheng Villa, was located at the foot of Panlong Mountain.

The villa at the foot of the mountain alone were so expensive that average people couldn't even afford them.

The Flowing Garden Villa was located on the hillside of Panlong Mountain, the most unique location in the mountain, and there was only one villa in the entire villa community, its status being one and only.

This villa, to the people of the Westplain City, was a royal palace that no one could approach, let alone live in.

It's said that it took a tycoon who used to live in Westplain City years to build it. However, he was arrested for violating the law before he could

stay in, and Flowing Garden Villa was also sealed up by the court because it was an illegal construction.

In common sense, this kind of illegal villa was supposed to be demolished, but the Flowing Garden Villa was worth a huge amount of money, if demolished, it could be a huge economic loss for the city.

So the villa was preserved and eventually available for auction.

Just today, this most dazzling villa in the Westplain City was bought up. This event has caused a heat discussion, and everyone who heard this news all felt stunned.

Guilan and Jenny also heard of this villa naturally, which was the most famous building in the Westplain, many people outside the city also knew about this building, so did local people.

At first heard the news that the Flowing Garden Villa was bought up, Guilan and Jenny were also shocked, they did not expect that there would be such a bigwig in Westplain to be able to buy a villa with 500 million dollars.

Only Andy was calm, because this villa was one of the surprises he had prepared for Jenny.

"Alas, what kind of person to be able to live in that villa?" Guilan couldn't help but let out the deepest feeling in her heart. There were people who could spend a lot of money and buy a 500-million-dollar villa to live in, while others, like her, rented a small bungalow to live in. What's the difference between heaven and earth, that's it.

"Don't think about it, it must be someone we can't get close in our life." Jenny mumbled.

Squandering 500 million dollars and buying a house, this was something Jenny had never imagined, such a huge fortune was too far away from her.

"If you marry a good man, I'll at least live in a cottage. Look at the life you're living, what a life!" The more she thought about it, the more unwilling she became. Once Guilan thought of her daughter married to a fool, she became so angry.

The meal, eventually ended in Guilan's grumbling.

After the meal, the three returned to their residence.

This small bungalow only has two bedrooms, one for Guilan and one for Jenny. In the past, Andy used to make a bed on the floor in the bedroom which Jenny lived, but the floor of this bungalow was made of concrete which's uneven and very wet, not suitable for making a bed on the floor. So Andy could only sleep on the wooden couch in the living room.

The couch was hard and uncomfortable to sleep on.

"I'm sorry." Although Andy obviously returned to normal status, but he offered to sleep on the sofa, which made Jenny feel a little upset in her heart.

"It's okay." Andy replied.

In the middle of the night, Andy laid on the sofa, having difficulty in fall asleep, his own plans have been suspended because of Changsheng Li's sudden disappearance, which was completely unexpected.

Andy had already sent someone to investigate Changsheng Li's missing, but now that half a day had passed and still no information, which made Andy feel certain that Changsheng Li was out on a limb.

A tranquil night.

The next day, in the morning.

When Guilan got up, she said to Jenny, "I'm going to buy some vegetables, and by the way, I'm going to buy some daily necessities back home." Now that the house was rented, it needed to be taken care of properly.

Jenny nodded and said, "Well, go ahead."

Guilan turned her head to look at Andy who was still sleeping on the sofa, she said angrily, "This piece of crap, he's really useless, just know to sleep every day."

After the scolding, she was still not relieved, she walked towards Andy, "I want him to carry things for me."

Jenny immediately stopped Guilan and persuaded her in a low voice, "Forget it, let him have a good rest." For the past few days, Andy had been accompanying Jenny the whole time, and Jenny knew he was tired, so she couldn't bear to wake him up.

Guilan muttered, "You eccentric, you still care about him." After that, she headed out.

In less than five minutes, Guilan hurriedly ran back, and as soon as she entered the courtyard, she locked the iron door.

"Mom, why are you going back?" Jenny, who was drying clothes in the courtyard, asked Guilan with a puzzled face.

Guilan took Jenny's hand and ran towards the house, she said gaspingly, "There are a lot of people outside, they are aiming at us, run quickly."

In an instant, Guilan had already brought Jenny to the back door.

Without hesitation, Guilan opened the back door and tried to slip away, but she found that outside the back door, there were also several people standing by.

Bang.

Guilan violently slammed the back door, she wailed with panic, "We're done!" Guilan's voice was tinged with sobs.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 56**

### **The Mad Andy**

Bang, bang, bang!

The iron gate of the yard, was struck heavily. Each strike was like pounding on Guilan Huang's heart, which frightened so much that she was in a total state of chaos.

"Open the door!" An angry roar came from the outside.

"What can we do now?" Guilan was almost driven crazy and what scared her most was that kind of desperate gangsters. Now they were here, so a tough situation would ensue. She would definitely be dragged into a disaster!



Jenny also got in a panic, but Andy was here, offering her some relief. She knew that he was the only one that she could rely on and trust. She immediately said to Guilan, "Mom, stay calm. Andy might have some ideas."

Knowing Andy was here, Guilan responded with hope, "Oh, yes, it was Andy who made the mess. As the saying goes, every debt has its debtor. He should go to confess."

Guilan quickly rushed to Andy, patting him while shouting, "Get up, get up."

Andy did not have a good rest these days, so he was very tired. He planned to get a good sleep, but he could not. He got up from the sofa unwillingly.

Staring at him, who was still drowsy, she was more furious. She shouted, "Are you deaf or what? Why are you still sleeping? Didn't you hear someone striking the door? You got some trouble yesterday, so your enemies come to you. Hurry up and confess to them. Don't get my daughter and me involved."

"OK," answered him absent-mindedly.

Then he put on his shoes, walking towards the outside.

Apparently, Jenny worried a lot. She dragged his hand and said, "There were a lot of people outside. Don't act on impulse." She knew that those people came for him, but he was not in Jiangzhou, and even if he get acquainted with the owner of Wolong Mountain Resort, it wouldn't work out here.

But Andy didn't care at all, "It's fine. You guys just wait here, I'll go out and fix the problem."

Then he walked out of the room, went across the yard, arriving at the gate.

Bang, bang.

Someone outside was kicking on the door heavily. When he was to open the door, the man directly kicked him in the belly.

Bang!

Andy was safe and sound, but the man kicking at him was bounced away and fell on the ground with a thud.

This made all the thirty or so men in the street dumbfounded.

Amidst the dazzled crowd, Andy came out, saying in a unpleasant tone for he was still sleepy, "You've been making a lot of noise here this the morning. What's wrong with you guys?"

How arrogant he was! He seemed impatient with his nose in the air.

The guys standing in the street were not easy to deal with, but Andy didn't pay any attention to them, as if they were a bunch of clowns.

"Fuck you." A tough guy with a stick, smashing it to Andy.

Dung!

The stick smashed into his shoulder, letting out a thump, but Andy was still with no painful expression.

Next, Andy kicked at the strong man, who flew out like a sandbag, and the stick in his hand were dropped onto the ground.

Everyone was in great shock.

How strong he was. This was what everyone was thinking about.

“Brother Bao, this is the guy who beat me.” Not far away, from a Benz, came two people. One of them was San Liu whose hand was still in a cast.

San hated Andy so much that he rushed to his boss to seek for help to take revenge on Andy, though he had just revived in the hospital.

The other was San’s boss, named Bao Lin, who was well known in the Western Plain as a vicious man.

He was the boss of several casinos, having a large group of men. Ordinary people did not dare to mess with him. But now, someone broke San’s one hand, which equaled to teach Bao a lesson. Bao was quite unpleasant and soon took some of his men to revenge.

“You dummy. I never thought you’re pretty good at fighting.” Bao glanced at Andy and said in an arrogant tone.

Andy gazed at Bao and his tone was stern, “Since you know this, then don’t come to me for trouble from now on, or I’ll be in a bad mood if you scare my wife.”

His words offended those guys, and one who had just been shocked by him immediately shouted, “Damn it! How dare you talk to our Brother Bao like that. Aren’t you afraid of being killed by us?”

“Yeah, you crazy nerd. I bet you don’t know Bao’s power, right?”

“Do you know that when Brother Bao could beat a dozen people, you weren’t even born yet.”

Although they knew that Andy was not bad, this group of people believed in Bao. In their eyes, he was definitely invincible that no one could defeat him.

Bao did fight fiercely and he was quite impulsive. He was never afraid of anyone.

He was tall and strong, weighing at least 220 pounds. People would feel he was fierce and vicious at the first sight. Andy looked down upon himself, making Bao angry. Then he said in a rough voice, “Even a foolish son-in-law who was driven out by the Xia family dares to be insolent in front of me, it seems that I should give you a lesson, otherwise you don’t know how good I am?”

Saying so, Bao stamped his foot ferociously, threatening everyone.

The next moment, his entire body, like a tiger, rushed towards Andy.

Bao’s men rarely saw him fight with others, but this time, seeing the boss fight, all of them concentrated on it. Everyone’s curious about it.

Though Bao looked like a bear, he was agile. Soon, he rushed in front of Andy, and the next moment, he took a swing at Andy.

His power was boundless, which could be compared to the most violent storm.

Andy’s hair was shaken by its power.

Boom!

In the gaze of the entire excited crowd, Bao's fist, punched into Andy's chest.

However, he still stood on the ground and he even didn't frown.

Bao's arm was already numb because of the huge power, and Bao's eyes got wide with disbelief. What a monster! He had all his strength in this attempt. Normal people couldn't bear such a punch, even if someone whose strength was beyond him. However, Andy could. He could not only bear it, but even did not take a step backwards. His body was still as steady as a mountain, as if Bao's punch was like a gentle breeze.

This time, Bao's confidence to himself all went away.

And his men were full of astonishment, dumbfounded.

People there all kept in silence. Andy stretched out his hand to punch Bao in the neck, lifting his entire huge body. Then, he said coldly to him, "I warn you once more, don't mess with me again, or I'll make you regret of your born."

After saying that, Andy threw him away.

A thud was ensued.

The 220-pound Bao, like a little chicken, was thrown directly to the roof of his Benz.

Everyone was once again dumbfounded.

What happened was beyond description.

What the hell he is?

Lying on the roof of the car, Bao lost his consciousness.

A simple fight made Bao feel how strong Andy was. His power was beyond what he could imagine. After a while, he tried to get up.

As soon as he was conscious, he got off from the roof and yelled, "Retreat, all of you."

Bao was so scared that he really had no courage to fight with such a strong man. Now he just wanted to leave as soon as possible.

Hearing Bao's words, those men got to know the situation and they ran back to the van as fast as they could, preparing to leave.

"Brother Bao, my hand was ruined by him. How about my revenge? Can't all of us go and beat him up?" Although San was also shocked by Andy's power, he had more hatred than fear, and he wanted revenge so much.

Bao was quite a brave and courageous man, but now he was scared by Andy, let alone the revenge. At once, he slapped San on the head with no politeness, cursing, "Fuck the revenge. Do you want to see me die? Hurry up."

Saying that, Bao pulled San into the Benz.

A group of people left hurriedly with embarrassment.

Andy clapped his hands, then walked back into the yard and locked the iron gate.

Walking through the yard and getting into the house, he found that Jenny and Guilan were missing, and Guilan's phone was dropped on the ground. He called out a few times, but no one answered.

Immediately, he rushed to the back door, only to find that the door was widely open and the lock, apparently, was broken.

"Fuck!" Andy now got into fury and he flashed out, like a whirlwind.

Bao came over this time by his own Benz car, followed by five vans.

Six cars were leaving the street in order.

"San, forget the revenge. Andy was not someone that we can afford to mess with. If you dare to challenge him, I'll kill you." Bao was still a bit uneasy, and he gave a warning to San in a very serious manner.

San knew Bao, who must gain back what he had lost. But now he was so frightened, it was clear that Andy was a man he could never afford to mess with. Even though he held a grudge towards him, he had no choice but to endure. He answered with pity, "I know it."

When the leading Benz came to the entrance of the street, Andy flashed out.

With a loud thud, Andy forced Bao's moving car to stop.

People in the car were stunned all at once.

"How dare you kidnap my wife?" He stood in front of the car. His voice seemed to come from the hell.

The anger in his eyes made Bao trembled, which was too terrifying.

Without any hesitation, Bao immediately got out of the car, explaining warily to Andy, "Brother Wu, there must be a misunderstanding. We didn't kidnap your wife!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 57**

### **Something big was going on**

Bao Lin's heart wouldn't stop shaking; to him, Andy Wu was as scary as Satan and he was really terrified!

Andy was keenly observant and he knew Bao wasn't lying from his expression.

Andy ignored Bao directly, moved to the side of the Benz and dragged San Liu out of the car. He grabbed San's neck and asked in a low voice, "You kidnapped them?"

Andy's voice was deep and cold and his eyes were full of murderous spirit.

San felt as if he had been grabbed by the devil and only until now did he truly know how terrible Andy was. San was scared to death and his face turned red and tried hard to explain to Andy, "No, I didn't do it."

Having his neck grabbed by Andy tightly, San felt it difficult to make a sound.

It was not hard for Andy to tell that San wasn't lying. He immediately dumped San by the side and asked Bao, "You didn't arrange people to guard my back door, did you?"



Bao was so terrified that he wanted to run away, but now on hearing Andy asking so, he suddenly remembered that he had indeed arranged guards at the back door. So he answered immediately, "Yes I did send guards there but we didn't kidnap them!"

Afraid that Andy still wasn't convinced by him, he shouted loudly, "Get out of the car now, all of you!"

All his men got out of the five minivans immediately.

Bao looked at these people then he frowned and asked, "Where's Freckle Wang?"

Freckle Wang was one of Bao's underlings; he was called Freckle Wang because of the freckles on his face. He was quite swift and flexible and was deeply trusted by Bao. When they first arrived, Freckle was worried that Andy might run away so he took people to guard the back door.

"We don't know!" Bao's underlings were looking at each other, puzzled.

These underlings of Bao were terrified by Andy's power, plus Bao suddenly asked them to retreat so they escaped in a hurry; no one care about others but themselves.

Bao patted his own forehead and said with guilty, "I am sorry brother; I was in such a hurry when I left there that I forgot all about Freckle; I am calling him right away."

While talking, Bao took out his phone and dialed Freckle's number.

Do-Do-Do

The phone kept ringing but no one answered.

"Damn it, he doesn't answer." Bao was angry.

"Go find him!" Andy didn't want to waste time and ordered him seriously.

Bao dared not delay but to go back to find Freckle, and finally found Freckle together with his five underlings lying in the grass ten meters away from the backdoor of the flat house.

All six of them were lying in the grass here and there, not moving.

"Brother, What's going on? Bao frowned and asked Andy confusedly.

Andy didn't waste his time in explaining and walked straight into the grass and checked the six men; all six of them, were knocked out by the same one beat, neatly and quickly.

Anyone who could knock out Jenny and Guilan without making any sound must have been rather tough and professional.

"Oh, I get it; the mantis stalks the cicada, unaware of the oriole behind; it must have been someone, while you and I were fighting, took Jenny and Guilan away." Bao finally realized it.

"Wake them up!" Andy sounded irresistible.

Bao immediately asked people to get a bucket of water and poured it onto their bodies and thus woke all of them up.

While the six men were still confused, Andy asked, "Did you see who knocked you out?"

Bao repeated suddenly in a loud voice, "Talk! Who knocked you out?"

Freckle suddenly got clear and shook his head immediately, "I Don't know! I just felt pains on my neck and then I passed out."

The other five men said the same thing.

But one thing was certain that they passed out nearly at the same time so it couldn't have been one single man.

Bao got so furious and said to Andy seriously, "Damn it; anyone who dared to hurt my man shall be found out; don't worry, big brother, I promise to get those scum bags and bring sister Jenny back to you!"

"Get the hell out of here!" Andy sounded so angry that his voice roared to the sky.

The men who took Jenny and Guilan, were in no way any little ants; Andy couldn't count on such useless men as Bao and his underlings, neither did he want to waste his time here with Bao.

Bao trembled and said, "Go, now!"

Bao's underlings started to move and soon disappeared.

Andy turned around silently and came to the flat house; he was as quick as a beam of light and suddenly jumped to the roof of the flat house.

Standing on the roof, Andy looked at this old Hutong area and his eyes got extremely red.

He brought Jenny back to Westplain City just to let Jenny have a nice fight back and give her the best things in the city; but before he could do all these things, Jenny was suddenly taken away.

It couldn't have been expected at all.

Andy was so regretful, more like furious and the fire of anger almost burned him.

He had to find Jenny as soon as possible; it's just, Jenny's phone was lost when she attempted to jump off the building last time; and Guilan's phone was here at home; it's impossible to locate them, which added more difficulties to looking for them.

Andy took out his phone and dialed a number.

"I remember you saying it's not safe to make phone calls; why are you calling me now?" A sound came from the other side of the phone.

Andy's eyes got red, and he ordered, "My wife and my mother-in-law were captured, I want you to use all your forces to find them; it happened in Wuzi Hutong of the old town, Westplain City."

He hang up the phone as soon as he finished.

He had already ordered people to look for Jenny, yet he himself couldn't allow himself to just sit here doing nothing; he wouldn't allow anything bad to happen to Jenny.

He jumped of the roof of the flat house and disappeared soon.

"Di-Woo-Di-Woo..."

Not long after Andy made the phone call, the spreading waves of siren came from all the streets and roads of Westplain City.

The sound could mean Westplain City was undergoing a big change; all the casinos, clubs and illegal underground places shut their doors immediately.

"What's going on? Is there a sudden inspection?"

"I've no idea! It was ok yesterday and nothing was heard!"

"Maybe some big shot will come to Westplain City?"

"No matter what it is, everyone must stay low profile and nobody causes trouble!"

Voices of panic filled all the streets.

All industries and businesses were so scared and cautious at the moment.

It was meant to be an extraordinary day today.

Something big was going on in Westplain City!

10A.M in the deputy director's office, Anjule co,ltd

Bill Xia was sitting in his chair with his feet lifted up on the wooden table, looking lazy and comfortable. Bill Xia had got one rival less since Jenny left the company; he could do everything smoothly and soon got promoted as the deputy director of the company.

Dong-dong!

A knock on the door suddenly woke Bill up; he put down his legs and said lightly, "Come in."

The door was pushed and Xiaohe Zhu, director of the design department walked in.

Xiaohe came to Bill's table and handed Bill a blueprint and said, "Director, this is our new blueprint; please have a look at it."

Bill opened it and looked at it; he frowned immediately and almost cursed, "It took you so many days to finally come up with a piece of crap like this? I am not even impressed, why do you think Changsheng Group would be? You think they are blind?"

Xiaohe lowered her head and said with guilt, "Director, it is our first time to have received such a big project, we lack experience to some extent; besides Jenny used to be in charge of such big projects, now that she's not here, we don't know what to do."

Speaking of Jenny, Bill got even angrier; he suddenly stood up and scolded Xiaohe, "Jenny Xia, Jenny Xia again, can't our company move without Jenny Xia? I order you, that a satisfying blueprint be presented by tomorrow, or else I'll fire you!"

He finished talking and threw the blueprint on the floor heavily.

Xiaohe picked it up and left silently.

Bill sat back in his chair and while he was still in anger, his phone suddenly rang; after hearing what the other side said, Bill got excited and said immediately, "Ok, I am on my way down."

He hang up the phone and left the office; finally he came to the underground parking of the company.

"Here!" Qian Zhu, Bill's girlfriend who was standing by a van waved at him.

Bill ran over and asked Qian, "Have you found the men we need?"

Qian replied, "Yes and they are all in the van."

Bill looked inside of the van and saw four shabby, ugly, disgusting and beastly things sitting there.

He was rather satisfied with their appearances as he looked at the four ugly things at the same time thought of Jenny's beauty, he couldn't help laughing, "Good for you guys!"

Then Qian got into Bill's BMW.

Bill was driving the BMW in front, followed by the van with the four beasts in.

The two vehicles left the underground parking slowly...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 58**

### **Andy's Pain**

Just as Bill Xia was driving his BMW out of the underground parking lot, suddenly, a figure flashed out and blocked his way.

Bill Xia's suddenly trembled, and his feet urgently stepped on the brake, because he stepped too hard, his whole body leaned forward, if not for the seatbelt, his would probably fly out already.

"Are you looking for death?" As soon as he slowed down, Bill .

But when he looked up, he realized that the person in front of his car was actually Andy Wu.

Seeing Andy, Bill Xia's anger intensified, and immediately he opened the car door, walked out of the car, and shouted at the back of the van, "Andy is here, all of you get out of the car and beat him to death."

The four people in the van were all hobos, and when they run out of money, they could get paid by bullying others, so they do know how to fight. As soon as they heard Bill's words, the four immediately got out of the car and pounced towards Andy.

Andy didn't save any strength and faced them ahead, he wasted no time, within few seconds, all these four people were knocked down by Andy.

Bill who stood beside was dumbfounded, he knew he couldn't defeat Andy, so he specially let Qian Zhu paid to invite four fighters to help him, however, how could he know these four fighters couldn't beat Andy who's alone.

Andy solved this group of minors and immediately walked towards Bill.

Bill was so shocked that he hastily jumped into his BMW and closed the door.

Under Bill's horrified gaze, Andy stepped to the driver's seat.

Bang!

Without saying a word, Andy directly crushed the glass of the car door with his fist, then he quickly opened the car door and grabbed Bill's hair, pulled him out of the car.



"Help, help!" Bill exclaimed in panic and pain.

Qian Zhu was also so frightened by Andy, when she saw Bill asking for help she immediately followed him out of the car, shouting in fear, "Somebody help!"

Qian's voice was loud, but no one answered, this parking lot exit didn't see a person at all, and several passers-by also standing far away, they didn't dare to approach.

"Where's my wife?" Andy pulled Bill's hair and asked fiercely.

Bill was a second rich generation who's so weak, and faced Andy, he had little room to resist, he could only scream miserably, "I don't know, isn't she with you?"

Slap!

Andy slapped in Bill's face twice, the two slaps were so powerful that blood oozed from the corners of Bill's mouth. He felt so dizzy that his head was spinning.

"Where's my wife?" Andy's voice once again sounded cold, as if he was coming from the hell.

Bill shivered, he was really about to breakdown faced Andy's madness and violence, he cried due to being beaten by Andy, he said in a rasped voice , "I really don't know, I was going to find trouble with you guys, but I just left here."

This's true, he purposely found four thugs in advance to go against Andy, of course, he did not just want to teach Andy such a simple lesson, he also intended to let these four men insult Jenny in front of Andy, this is

his revenge. However, he never expected that he had just set off when Andy came to his door.

Andy threw Bill into the ground in an instant, and then he walked over to Qian and asked her in a stern voice, "Is it true?"

Qian was now also very afraid of Andy, faced Andy's questioning, she nodded her head hastily and said in a trembling voice, "It's true, we just left and you came."

Andy didn't ask again, or rather, he knew that this was not done by Bill because the people who kidnapped Jenny and Guilan Huang were obviously professionally trained masters, people like Bill definitely have not access to those kind of masters.

The reason why Andy here was just that he didn't want to let go of any slim chance, because Bill also counted as a suspect.

Now that it's confirmed that Bill was innocent, Andy didn't stop and left immediately.

Bill lay on the ground, he felt his heart was about to explode, he failed before he could start his revenge, and suddenly he was beaten by Andy, this really made Bill extremely mad, he's now full of hatred.

Qian saw that Bill was beaten so badly, she was also very heartbroken, she went over and helped Bill sit up, asking with concern, "Bill, are you okay?"

Bill didn't pay any attention to Qian, he just stared at the direction where Andy left and let out a curse, "Andy, I will definitely make you die ugly."

-----

A small cottage on the outskirts of the Westplain City, at noon.

The sky was so brightly, yet Shihao Wang was still lying in bed, a girl snuggled to him. This was a female college student named Keke Huang, who was tiny and sweet-looking, exactly the type Shihao Wang liked.

Since he had spent a wonderful night with Keke Huang, when he woke up now, he still felt a bit exhausted. He rested for a while before he patted Huang Keke and said, "Keke, time to get up, it's noon."

Huang Keke dazedly opened her eyes, she slightly raised her head to looked at Shihao Wang and said, "Well, Mr. Wang, you have to buy me a bag later, my bag is broken."

Shihao Wang said faintly, "Didn't I just buy you new clothes yesterday?"

Keke Huang knew that she couldn't be Shihao Wang's first wife, so she's not trying to marry into a rich family, she only wanted to let him satisfy her material needs, so she continued to say, "I just want a bag."

Shihao Wang laughed and said, "If you don't get up, then why don't we do it again?"

After that, he kissed Keke Huang who's in his arms, and just as the two were flirting, with a clang, the door of the room was violently kicked open.

Andy walked in with a furious aura.

As soon as Shihao Wang saw Andy, he suddenly tense and he was so shocked and angry that he shouted angrily at Andy, "You fool, how did you find this place?"

With a cold face, Andy asked, "Where's my wife?"

Shihao Wang was speechless, he said indignantly, "Shit, your wife has nothing to do with me, why the hell you come here to ask me?" The last time Shihao captured Jenny, returned home he was severely beaten by his father, since then, Shihao Wang no longer mess with Jenny, but now, Andy took the initiative to come to his door, which made Shihao Wang unexpected and annoyed.

Andy walked over to the bed, grabbed Shihao by the ankles and threw him towards the ground with a force.

Boom!

Shihao hit hard on the ground, his body was shaken and his head was confused.

On the bed, Keke wrapped herself up and screamed in shock.

"Where's my wife?" Andy asked again.

Shihao laid on the ground and couldn't stop coughing, when he finally caught his breath, he immediately called out to Andy, "You dare to hit me, I..."

Without waiting for Shihao to finish speaking, Andy stepped directly on the back of his right hand with one foot.

"Ah!" Shihao burst into tears because of pain.

In an instant, Shihao also understood that he couldn't defeat Andy, and kept acting like this would only make himself suffer, so he abandoned his

dignity and immediately gave in, "I don't know, I haven't seen her for days."

"Why did you capture her the other day?" Knowing that it wasn't Shihao this time and Shihao Wang had already gone soft, but Andy, wasn't going to let him off so easily.

Shihao's hand was stepped on by Andy, cold sweat rolled down his head, he was so painful that his heart trembled, but at this moment, he could only hold back the heavy pain, he explained to Andy, "You hit me twice, so I want to capture her to retaliate on you."

Of course, Shihao didn't dare to say that he's plotting against Jenny, and if he did, he's looking for death!

Andy looked down at Shihao and asked coldly, "Did you touch her?"

Shihao hastily shook his head and said, "No, absolutely not, you can go and ask Jenny!"

Andy said in a hushed voice, "I remember I told you not to do anything inappropriate with my wife, but you didn't listen." After that, Andy stepped on the back of Shihao's hand with a sudden force.

"Ah!"

The back of Shihao Wang's hand, including his fingers, was crushed by Andy in one fell swoop, and the pain made Shihao wail and howl in pain, his throat was about to break.

Having given Shihao a lesson, Andy didn't stay any longer and quickly left the place.

For him, the most urgent thing right now is to find Jenny.

On this day, Andy didn't stop for a moment, he's running around and looking everywhere in Westplain City, but in the end, nothing gained.

He didn't find Jenny, nor did he get any clues about Jenny.

The two living people, Jenny and Guilan Huang, are as if they have evaporated from the world and are nowhere to be seen.

At nine o'clock in the evening, Andy stood on the roof of the small bungalow, he was frozen, not moving a bit. The moonlight shone down on him, made his shadow look so long.

Andy looked at the empty courtyard, his gazed there, and under his eyes, there seemed to be thousands of emotions surging.

"Andy Wu, come and eat!"

"Andy Wu, after use the toilet you need to remember to flush it."

"Andy Wu, I've got your pajamas, you go take a bath!"

"Andy Wu, will you please stop making trouble for me."

"Andy Wu, why are you sick again."

"Andy Wu, how nice it would be if you were a normal person!"

"Andy Wu, am I dreaming?"

The words that Jenny had said kept echoing in Andy's mind, and he remembered moments he had spent with Jenny, the kindness and beauty of her.

The more he thought about it, the more intense the emotions under his eyes surged, and his body gradually released an infinitely horrible anger, which was so strong and intense that covered the entire night sky.

"Jenny, where are you?" With red eyes, Andy let out an extremely hoarse voice.

After the words, the night sky was quiet, the night was deep, and there's not a single sound.

Just then, a piercing bell suddenly rang that cut through the silent night sky.

Andy's cell phone was ringing.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 59 Being Vanquished**

The sudden ringing of the phone, which seemed particularly loud in this silent night, made Andy's sinking heart beat violently.

He picked up the phone as fast as he could, however, after hearing the call, his excited heart cooled instantly.

The man on the other end of the line said, "I've had someone launch a grid search of Westplain City, but still nothing."

Having heard the words, little veins popping out of the back of Andy's hands that he almost crushed his phone, he gritted his teeth and said, "If you can't find them in Westplain City, then search the whole Jiangdong Province, if you can't find them in Jiangdong, then search the whole country, I must know their whereabouts."

Hanging up the phone, Andy's eyes were red and he growled at the sky, "Whoever it is, I will definitely let you die ugly."

Andy's anger was raging and with the monstrous desire to kill, he was like a demon alive and at the moment.

Boom!

The god seemed to sense Andy's murderous desire, the weather changed suddenly, a blinding lightning bolt tore through the night sky, a thunderclap came, and then followed a torrential downpour.

Andy stood still regardless of the pouring rain.

The following day, 9 a.m.

Hongmei Zhang came to the Wu-Zi Street, along with her son, Wen Zhou, and her daughter, Ya Zhou.

The three walked together towards the small bungalow deep in the hutong.

On the way, Hongmei Zhang said to Wen Zhou, "Xiao Wen, you must watch your behavior later, your aunt Guilan would speak for us, and you try to earn Jenny's affection, then the deal is done."



Wen Zhou wears a pair of black-framed glasses, he looks ordinary, has a naive and introverted personality. After graduating from college, he has never found a decent job, he only stays at home and plays games, so he's a complete NEET. Now, Wen Zhou is about to be thirty years old, he has no job and no wife. Hongmei Zhang arranged a lot of blind dates for Wen Zhou, but outstanding girls don't like him, himself also doesn't like less outstanding girls, so until today, he is still single.

Today, Hongmei Zhang brought Wen Zhou here, because she thought Jenny would be a good daughter-in-law for her and wanted to introduce Jenny to Wen Zhou.

The fact that Hongmei Zhang was so active in helping Huang Guilan to rent a house was because she wanted Jenny to be her daughter-in-law a long time ago, she also asked Huang Guilan's opinion, and Huang Guilan would certainly not refuse, after all, for Huang Guilan, whoever became her own son-in-law would be better than Andy.

Wen Zhou bowed his head and said a little shyly, "She's so pretty, she definitely can't like me, right?"

Hongmei Zhang didn't approve, "Why not, you're not bad, now that she's down and out, she definitely doesn't have many requirements in finding a husband, besides, she's willing to marry even a fool, it proves that she's not a far-sighted person, as long as you behave well, the matter will be done."

Ya Zhou also agreed and said, "Yes, brother, don't be afraid, Jenny and I have crossed paths on occasion, I will put in a good word for you, I believe she will not refuse you."

Wen Zhou was still not confident and whispered, "But she's not divorced yet, isn't it a bit inappropriate for us to talk about getting married?"

Hongmei Zhang said frankly, "So what, it would be a deal sooner or later, look at her family, so desperate that she rented your sister-in-law's house to live, how can they still have money to feed this fool, as soon as we agreed, she will definitely divorce immediately."

Ya Zhou acknowledged, "Well, I've also seen that fool Andy, he's useless and only know how to cause trouble, the reason why Jenny does not divorce is entirely due to compassion, now Jenny herself has a difficult life, she would definitely not keep this fool around anymore."

Hongmei Zhang immediately added, "I met that fool the day before yesterday, he looked like a migrant worker who has just come to the city, Wen, I think you are ten thousand times better than him, Jenny would have chosen you if she had eyes."

Although Wen Zhou didn't have much confidence in himself, he instantly became confident compared with Andy. He nodded and said, "That's true."

Within a few minutes, the three came to the iron door of the bungalow.

At this moment, the iron gate of the courtyard was opened, Hongmei Zhang rushed inside and shouted, "Guilan, Guilan."

The entire bungalow was in a dead silent, there's not a single sound at all, Hongmei Zhang muttered strangely, "What's going on?"

Just then, several cars whizzed by, drove to this street and stopped.

A large group of people got out from the car and filed in the street.

Bill Xia was leading the way, taking the large group of people with him, he walked hastily towards the bungalow.

Yesterday, Bill Xia suffered a big loss, he was furious and his heart was filled with hatred, he vowed not to stop until Andy was killed.

This time, Bill learnt from his previous failures and didn't depend on unreliable thugs anymore, today his help was the notorious big brother in the Westplain City, Hui Zheng.

Hui Zheng is a gangster who grew up in slum, he used to be bullied all the time, but then he discovered that the more you submit to humiliation, the more people would humiliate you, so he learned to resist, and he assembled a group of hoodlums in his village to build his own power.

Hui Zheng, now rooted in the old city, doing things like kidnap and blackmail others.

Because they are rash and know how to fight, the average person does not dare to mess with him, and some shopkeepers who meet Hui Zheng could only pay him to avoid troubles.

Hongmei Zhang lived in this area, of course she knew Hui Zheng, and when she saw Hui Zheng bringing people over, she hurriedly pulled her son and daughter and hid to the other side.

"Brother Hui, this is the one." Bill said as he came to the door of the bungalow courtyard, pointing inside the courtyard.

Hui Zheng didn't think twice, and with a big wave of his hand, he said, "Brothers, go."

Immediately, Hui Zheng's thirty or so fellow men headed towards the courtyard and swarm in.

Hui Zheng and Bill also strode into the courtyard.

"Brother Hui, it's empty inside." After searching, Hui Zheng's fellow men reported confusedly.

Turning to Bill, Hui Zheng asked, "What's going on?"

Bill also didn't expect that Andy would suddenly disappear, he gritted his teeth and said, "I think they must go out, let's smash his house first!"

Hui Zheng nodded and ordered, "Smash."

**BANG!**

A group of Hui Zheng's fellow men rushed into the house, smashing it all up.

Hongmei Zhang hid outside the courtyard, originally she didn't dare to mind the business, but now, this group of hooligans even smashed up her sister's home, this time Hongmei Zhang couldn't bear it, she immediately rushed into the courtyard and shouted at Hui Zheng, "Brother Hui, don't smash it, this is my sister's home!"

Hui Zheng frowned, "Isn't here where Andy lives?"

Hongmei Zhang nodded and said, "He does live here, but I rented it to them, please don't smash it."

Hearing this, Bill immediately said to Hongmei Zhang, "If you tell me where Andy has gone, I won't smash."

Hongmei Zhang shook her head and said, "I don't know."

Bill's face changed instantly, and he said fiercely, "Then get out of my way and mind your own business." Bill was in a bad mood, and even if he didn't find Andy, he had to destroy the place where Andy lived so he could vent his anger on the house.

"If you guys want to find that fool Andy, just go find him, why are you crushing my sister's house?" Just because of a big fool, her sister's family was smashed, Hongmei felt very unjust, she shouted defiantly at Bill and Hui Zheng.

Hearing Hongmei's nag, Hui Zheng was also irritated, he warned Hongmei Zhang, "If you keep nagging, I'll beat you as well."

Hongmei immediately shut her mouth, she was as anxious, but she did not dare to offend Hui Zheng, she was really afraid of such a big jerk like Hui Zheng.

"If you guys smash again, I'll call the police." At this point, Wen Zhou, who has always been introverted, suddenly rushed over and said loudly.

Wen Zhou didn't want to see his sister-in-law's house being smashed, more importantly, this's where Jenny lived, Jenny was likely to be his future wife, so he certainly couldn't sit back and watch.

Slap!

"Go call the fucking police, I can kill you, you believe it or not?" Hui Zheng slapped Wen Zhou in his face, even knocked Wen Zhou's glasses off.

Wen Zhou was instantly dazed.

"How can you hit him?" Ya Zhou also rushed in, she was exasperated and shouted at Hui Zheng.

Hui Zheng was always ignoring the law, he's even more rampant especially in this old town, when he heard Ya Zhou was yelling, he immediately gazed at Ya Zhou.

Ya Zhou, who was a polished-looking, fair-skinned and decent girl, instantly caught Hui Zheng's attention.

Hui Zheng licked his lips, then took a step towards Ya Zhou's side, said with a scowl, "I was wrong, I shouldn't have hit someone."

Hui Zheng's demeanor and tone of voice had already revealed his true intention.

Ya Zhou was stared at by Hui Zheng as if she was being stared at by a hungry wolf, she couldn't help but felt creepy.

Hongmei could also see that Hui Zheng had ulterior intention towards her own daughter, she hurriedly came forward and pulled Hui Zheng, "Brother Hui, this is my daughter, she is still young, you..."

Letting go of her hand, Hui Zheng angrily said, "Get out of the way!"

Hongmei Zhang was thrown to the ground by Hui Zheng in an instant, she was so worried about her daughter that her eyes were red.

Hui Zheng strode towards Ya Zhou.

Ya Zhou was terrified, but her feet seemed to be pinned to the ground, she couldn't even move a bit, she could only stand where she was, watching Hui Zheng approaching. She was trembling.

At that moment, a figure suddenly fell from the sky and landed steadily in front of Ya Zhou.

He magically showed up, but his appearance, however, was extremely poor. His hair was disheveled and his clothes were crumpled, looking like a bum.

Hui Zheng was stunned by this suddenly showed man, but after calming down, he asked, "Where the fuck did you come from?"

"Brother Hui, that's him, he's Andy, hurry up and help me beat him." As soon as Bill saw this person, he immediately rushed over and shouted.

That's right, this tramp who fell from the sky is Andy.

Andy was so devastated because of Jenny's disappear that he stayed on the roof of the bungalow all night, regardless of the wind and rain .

Nothing could draw Andy's attention now, he was just waiting, waiting for news of Jenny. But Hui Zheng's group of people were noisy and frantic, they were hitting and smashing, annoyed Andy so much that he jumped off the roof.

Andy looked at Hui Zheng and the others said indifferently, "You guys are too noisy, hurry up and get out."

Hui Zheng sniffed and couldn't help but stare, Andy didn't show any respect to him and his brothers at all, it was also too crazy, Hui Zheng was speechless and said, "It seems you're still really a fool."

After saying that, he pointed at Andy and ordered loudly, "Brothers, all come out and beat this fool for me."

In an instant, all those people who had been smashed inside the house had gathered together, and thirty or so of them, in one swarm, rushed towards Andy.

Bang, bang, bang!

Andy stood still, grabbing whoever came near him and tossing them out of the fence.

The fence of this courtyard was at least three feet high, but Andy threw that heavy man out of the courtyard as if he was throwing a small stone.

Thirty or so people, one after another, were thrown into the sky by Andy, flying out of the fence and falling down outside of the courtyard, their heads were broken and bleeding, howling here and there.

In less than a minute, thirty or so men were defeated entirely.

Bill and Hui Zheng were stunned, they felt like they had watched a metaphysical movie, this Andy was not a person, he was simply a terrifying monster!

As the two were frozen, Andy flashed to their face, grabbing each one of them in one hand separately and throwing out.

At once, the two men's bodies were like two perfect parabolas in the air and finally fell heavily outside the courtyard.

The three people in the courtyard, Hongmei Zhang, Wen Zhou, and Ya Zhou, had already become three stone statues, they were stunned as if their feet were fixed on the ground.



## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 60**

### **Marching out, all of them**

Andy, the famous son-in-law who lives in the home of his wife's parents of Westplain City, a fool who was despised by all the people, has shown mighty strength and ability, and with his own strength, he easily defeated more than thirty strong men.

This's just amazing.

Hongmei Zhang and three of them, could not recover from shock for a long time.

"You guys leave here too, I don't want to be disturbed." After saying that, Andy leapt to the roof of the small bungalow.

He moved without a trace.

Andy is like a great warrior who suddenly appears and saves people in danger, then suddenly disappears with a dashing grace.

Ya Zhou stared at the roof of the bungalow, her soul had been attracted by Andy, this fool did not look foolish, but he was like a master that is superior than average people. He fell from the sky and saved her, then he leaped to the roof again. His posture, his strength, really made Ya Zhou infatuated with him so much, it was as if she had seen a magnificent warrior coming out of a martial arts book, who came and went like a wind, but swung endless ripples in Ya Zhou's heart.

Wen Zhou was also shocked, and at the same time, he couldn't help but feel ashamed of himself. In order to prevent the place where Jenny lived from being damaged, he tried his best to stop it, but he was easily

defeated. Yet Andy was different, he had a great ability to repel that group of jerks easily, so he was capable of being Jenny's husband.

Wen Zhou suffered an invisible blow inside.

"Xiao Wen, Xiao Ya, what are you waiting for, hurry up and go!" As the first one recovered from shock, Hongmei Zhang was also shocked by the horror of Andy, Jenny has such a dreadful husband, Hongmei Zhang no longer wanted Jenny to be her daughter-in-law, she now just wanted to hurry up and leave.

Hearing Hongmei Zhang's call, Wen Zhou and Ya Zhou recovered too, and they immediately left with Hongmei Zhang.

On the way, Ya Zhou still thought about Andy excitedly, she couldn't help but sigh, "This Andy Wu, he's so handsome!" Before, she deemed that Jenny had married a fool, it's better for Jenny to marry her own brother, but now she realized that Andy was too much better than her brother.

Hearing this from Ya Zhou, Hongmei Zhang immediately retorted angrily, "Handsome? Look at him, does he look like a normal person?"

Wen Zhou pouted his mouth and said, "But he can really fight, he defeated more than 30 people all by himself, it's really powerful." Wen Zhou's male self-esteem took a hit, yet he also had to admit this fact.

Ya Zhou also refuted her mother, "Yeah, if it wasn't for Andy's help, I would have been bullied by that punk for sure."

Hongmei Zhang let out a sigh and said, "Well, stop it, Andy is definitely in big trouble this time, now our family also should not think about Jenny Xia, as long as they don't tear down your sister-in-law's house."

-----  
Westplain City, First Affiliated Hospital, Senior Ward.

Bill laid limply on the hospital bed with a sickly face and a miserable body, his head wrapped in gauze, his eyes were listless, and he was beaten again and again by Andy, Bill was nearly breakdown, he was very uncomfortable.

Seeing her boyfriend being beaten like this, Qian Zhu, who was sitting on the other the bed to accompany him, was also very gloomy.

"Bill, why did you hurt like that?" The old lady Mrs. Xia walked into the ward with the help of Bill's parents. Seeing Bill's miserable look made the old lady's heart broken.

Behind the old lady, followed the twenty or so Xia family members, all of whom had come to visit Bill.

"Grandma, I was beaten up by Andy Wu." Bill already understood that with his own strength, he could not defeat Andy, he had no choice but to ask for help from the family.

Upon hearing Bill's words, Bill's father, Xingbang Xia's face changed instantly and said in a sullen voice, "What, Andy dared to hit you?"

Bill's mother, Yuzhen Xiong, also shouted, "Is this foolish guy going crazy again?"

The old lady, still relatively calm, simply asked with a sullen face, "What is going on?"

Bill complained with grievances, "I've met Jenny the night before yesterday, and I had a conversation with her, but she resented me and scolded me in an instant, so I scolded her too. And that fool Andy slapped me twice without any reason. Yesterday morning, Andy even came to the company and beat me again for no reason. I was irritated, and today I deliberately went to his residence to retaliate him, but I did not expect that he was very strong and fought fiercely, none of the men I brought there could defeat him, so I was again beaten by him." While speaking, Bill burst into tears, looking extremely miserable.

Bill took advantage of his injury to gain sympathy, turned the facts upside and down, what he said was nonsense, describing himself as a very innocent victim, and Andy as a bastard who bullied people too much.

All of the Xia family members present were enraged, and all of them were filled with anger and scolded, "This Andy, is he crazy?"

"Yeah, isn't he in a mental hospital? How did he get out again?"

"He's such a psychopath that even learned to hit people, it's crazy."

Even the old lady couldn't help to withhold her anger, she exclaimed, "This fool, he's really outrageous."

Bill's uncle, Zhendong Xia, was also furious, he said to Bill, "You should have come to me earlier, I'll go help you to beat him."

Zhendong Xia is also a social people, he has resources in the Westplain City. He's quite majestic in the Xia family, Bill has always been a bit afraid of this uncle, he would not bother him in normal situations, and Bill especially felt ashamed of hitting by Andy, so he's more embarrassed to find his uncle.

Bill pouted his mouth and said, "Uncle, to be honest, maybe you can't defeat him too, this fool is too fierce, Zheng Hui from the old city, was so vulnerable in front of him."

Zhendong Xia sniffed in disbelief, "He's that good?"

Bill nodded.

"So what, can he still be outrageous? I'm going to find Jenny, I don't believe she can't control this stupid husband anymore." The old lady said indignantly.

Bill said with a sorrowful face, "Grandma, it's useless for you to tell Jenny Xia, it was her who asked Andy to beat me up, and she said I deserve it."

Hearing this, the old lady became even more angry as she scolded, "This Jenny Xia, she is really nonsense."

Bill covered his head and exclaimed, "Ouch, ouch, my head hurts so much, Grandma, you must help me get justice!"

The old lady loved Bill very much, and seeing Bill injured was more heartbreaking than injured herself, she went to the bedside and took Bill's hand and said, "Don't worry, grandson, you were beaten like this, grandmother can't just sit back and watch."

After saying that, the old lady asked Zhendong Xia, "Can you hire a master? As long as he can defeat Andy, I don't mind the price."

Hearing this, Bill hurriedly interjected, "Grandma, you don't need to get help from others, just find Xinlei Cai, the grandson of the Cai family. Cai family hired many strong bodyguards, if he is willing to help, we will definitely defeat Andy in no time." Bill thought of the countermeasure a

long time ago, in order to ensure that it's foolproof, he not only wanted help from his own family, but also from Xinlei Cai, so that it's impossible to fail with the double insurance.

Hearing Bill's words, the old lady nodded, and she contacted Xinlei Cai immediately, asked him to come to the hospital.

Twenty minutes later, Xinlei Cai took Julia Xia with him and came to the ward.

Julia Xia was also startled when she saw Bill on the hospital bed, she immediately went over and asked, "Brother, what is wrong with you?"

"The monster Andy did it." The old lady said.

Julia Xia couldn't believe it, "Andy? How dare this fool to hit my brother?"

The old lady said, "This fool has grown up and fought fiercely, your brother asked someone to help him but they all defeated by him."

After saying that, the old lady said to Xinlei Cai, "Cai, I heard that your family has hired many good bodyguards, I called you here today because I want to borrow two bodyguards from your family to vent my anger for my grandson."

Xinlei Cai immediately said, "This is definitely no problem, hitting my brother-in-law is showing no respect for me too, even if Grandma does not speak up, I will not let Andy go."

The task that the Cai family gave to Xinlei Cai was to keep good relations with the Xia family, and this time was such a great opportunity that Xinlei Cai would not let go of.

After saying that, he immediately called his father and explained the situation.

Half an hour later, a flattop man in a gray suit came to the ward.

"Uncle Hua, what brings you here?" Xinlei Cai looked at the flattop man and asked puzzled.

The flattop man, named Shaohua Pan, was Xinlei Cai's father's personal bodyguard. He had been Cai family's bodyguard for twenty years and had never slip up once. He was a truly capable man.

Turning to Xinlei Cai, Shaohua Pan explained faintly, "I'm free recently, so why don't I accompany you on this mission?"

Xinlei Cai said excitedly, "I really didn't expect my father would send you here, I feel it's a bit of waste."

No one in the Cai family does not know Shaohua Pan, he is definitely regarded as the Guardian God of the Cai family. Xinlei Cai originally thought that his father would randomly send a few bodyguards over, after all, the Cai family's bodyguards are all high-priced masters in fighting. He didn't expect that his father would let Shaohua Pan to do it personally, so his own family really valued the Xia family!

"Brother Pan, it's a pleasure to meet you." Zhendong Xia already knew Shaohua Pan, seeing Shaohua Pan coming to help personally, Zhendong Xia was also excited and hurried over to say hello.

In Zhendong Xia's eyes, Shaohua Pan was a very powerful man, in order to ensure that there were no accidents in this mission, Zhendong Xia called his twenty or so fellow men over, and now, upon seeing Shaohua

Pan, a great master, he immediately realized that he had called them for nothing.

Shaohua Pan politely shook Zhendong Xia's hand.

"Bill, give me Andy's current home address and I'll personally go and seek justice for you today." The old lady saw that Shaohua Pan was so extraordinary, she immediately said to Bill.

Bill sat up in an instant, he said excitedly, "I'll take you guys there!" To take revenge, how could Bill lie in the hospital.

The old lady said with concern, "You hurt so badly, it's better for you to rest, I'll help you teach Andy a lesson."

"Yeah, you might as well rest in the hospital." Xiong Yuzhen also tried to persuade.

Bill jumped straight off the hospital bed and said very seriously, "My biggest trauma is psychological trauma, I have to watch Andy being beaten with my own eyes, or this trauma will never heal."

Seeing that Bill was so insistent, the old lady could only nod her head and agree.

At 1:30 p.m., the old lady led the Xia family, Zhendong Xia led more than 20 fellow men, Qian Zhu assisted Bill, Xinlei Cai together with Shaohua Pan.

A group of fifty or sixty people, drove a dozen cars, towards the old city of Wuzi Alley, marching...



# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 61**

## **The same enemy**

In the ward of the First Hospital in Westplain City, Shihao Wang lay on the bed with a painful and desperate look. The bones in his right hand were shattered, which hit him greatly. He almost became crippled. Shihao Wang couldn't accept this fact.

"Andy Wu, I'm going to kill you." Shihao Wang shouted with cold look. There was hatred in his heart.

"Son, mommy has made you chicken soup." A middle-aged woman suddenly walked in from outside the ward.

The woman's name was Meifeng Yu and she was Shihao Wan's mother. Meifeng Yu pampered Shihao Wang very much. He was spoiled by her mother, so he became arrogant and bossy. Seeing her son hurt like this, her heart ached.

"I don't want it, I want revenge." Shihao lay on bed. His body was motionless. His gaze was fixed on the ceiling and let out a cold cry.

"Son, we will definitely avenge this. Your father has come back early from abroad, and he will come to the hospital soon. He'll definitely help you." Meifeng said to her son.

As they were talking, his father, Zhengcheng Wang, walked into the ward with long strides, followed by a group of his men.

"Zhengcheng, look, your son's hands are trampled off by that fool Andy." Meifeng was also filled with hatred. As soon as she saw that her husband had come, she immediately said.

Zhengcheng was on a business trip abroad, and when he heard that something had happened to his son, he came back yesterday. Although Zhengcheng disliked his son who was incapable, Shihao was his only son and he certainly wouldn't let others hurt Shihao like this. He stared at Shihao on the bed and asked him very seriously, "Were you really injured by Andy?"

It was only when Shihao saw that his father had arrived that he regained his energy. He looked at his father and solemnly replied, "Yes, I have listened to you to leave Jenny and Andy alone since that day. But yesterday, Andy found my place and beat me and he also trampled my hand off."

The more Shihao spoke, the angrier he became, and now he was wearing a murderous look. He swore in his heart that he would get Andy killed.

"Andy Wu? That's the idiot from Westplain City?"

"That's him, except for the foolish Andy; no one dares to beat up Shihao like that."

"This fool dares to hit Wang family's people, he is looking for death."

After hearing Shihao's complaint, the Wang family members were all furious.

Zhengcheng's face also became more serious. Because of a warning from Changsheng Li last time, Zhengcheng told Shihao to stay away from Jenny Xia. In his opinion, Jenny Xia and Changsheng Li were definitely related. Andy Wu was Jenny's husband. Although he was a fool, Zhengcheng did not want to provoke him. But now Zhengcheng had to mess with him, because his son was crippled by Andy Wu. No matter

what, Zhengcheng would never let Wu off the hook. Even if Changsheng Li came to beg him to spare Andy, he wasn't going to give him face.

"Do you know where Andy Wu lives?" Zhengcheng asked in a stern voice.

Obviously, Zhengcheng was preparing to take revenge on Andy.

As soon as Shihao heard his father's words, he was instantly excited. He immediately sat up and turned to his father and said cautiously, "Dad, don't underestimate this fool. He has no problem fighting a dozen of them." Shihao had seen how powerful Andy can fight. A dozen or so men he had brought with him had been easily beaten down by Andy, which impressed him a lot.

Zhengcheng didn't care about his son's words. He asked in a solemn voice, "Don't worry about this, you just need to tell me where he lives."

When Shihao saw his father like this, he immediately got down from his bed and said, "I'll take you to his house" Shihao had sent someone to find out where Andy now lived before.

Meifeng wanted his son to stay in the hospital for treatment, so she hurriedly stopped him and said, "You might as well recuperate in the hospital, your father can handle this."

Shihao said heatedly, "No, I must avenge myself." Shihao hated Andy so much that he couldn't have been lying in bed waiting for news.

After repeated requests from Shihao, his parents finally agreed to let him go.

Once they had everything ready, they led the twenty or so professional bodyguards of the Wang family in a dozen cars and drove to the Wuzi Alley.

At 2:00 p.m. at the entrance to the Wuzi Alley, the two convoys of the Xia and Wang families met up, their cars blocking the passage.

"You guys make a way out, we came first." Bill Xia, who had gauze wrapped around his head, got out of the car angrily and shouted at the Wang family cars.

Bill Xia ignored his injuries. He was bent on revenge, and he was very angry when he saw someone standing in his way.

At this time, Shihao also walked down from the car, and he shouted at Bill Xia, "You get out of the way so we can go first."

Likewise, Shihao was very eager to take revenge. He was also annoyed that he was blocked in his way so his was even grumpier.

Bill knew Shihao was the Young Master of the Wang Family. If in the past, Bill would never have dared to mess with Shihao, but now it was different. The Xia family became more powerful than before in the Westplian City because of the Breeze Hotel matter, and the Xia family also had the great Cai family to rely on, Bill now was not afraid of Shihao at all.

"We are here first; you guys get the hell out of here." Bill shouted defiantly.

Shihao roared, "Are you looking for trouble, I'll get you killed."

Bill shouted, "Come on, Who is afraid?"

The two wounded men were at the entrance of the Wuzi Alley, cursing loudly.

Even the they two began to fight.

Seeing the scene go out of control, the Xia family and the Wang family, one after another, got off the car.

Bill and Shihao each went back to their own family team.

The old lady immediately discovered Zhengcheng Wang, the chairman of Wang's group. The old lady had no good feelings towards the Wang family. Shihao had disgraced the old lady before when he had teased the Xia family. So at this moment, seeing Zhengcheng and Shihao, the old lady was very unhappy and she said to Zhengcheng, "Mr. Wang, why are you here?"

Zhengcheng also knew the old lady. The Wang Family was considered to be a prestigious family in the Westernplain City. Zhengcheng ever despised the Xia family, but now, he knew that the Xia family and the Cai family were preparing to join forces, and Xinlei Cai was also present at this moment. So Zhengcheng did not act too arrogantly, he just replied, "I came here for something, why is your Xia family here too?"

The old lady didn't want to tell him that her grandson had been beaten by Andy, and that they had come specifically to seek revenge on him, so she just casually replied, "We're here for something."

After listening to her words, Zhengcheng suddenly understood that this Wuzi Alley was an old alley in the old town. The only possibility of the Xia family to come such a place was that they were also looking for Andy Wu.

At the thought of this, Zhengcheng frowned and said sternly, "I'll just be straight with you. Andy Wu hurt my son, I came here to seek revenge on him, and your Xia family is trying to protect this fool, right?"

The old lady looked at the injured Shihao and immediately understood, she explained, "Mr. Wang misunderstood me. Jenny has been expelled from the Xia family by me. Andy has nothing to do with our Xia family and I will not protect him. As a matter of fact, Andy beat up my grandson, and I also come here to seek revenge on him."

As soon as the misunderstanding was over, the scene was in an uproar.

"Andy really is a mad dog who bites when he sees someone."

"This fool used to be quite meek, how has he become so arrogant now?."

"We should give him a good beating."

"Yeah, we'll at least cripple him."

The two sides that had been tit-for-tat were now suddenly in unison because of Andy, and they all wanted to kill Andy Wu, the fool.

The Xia family and the Wang family seemed to be united.

"Since that's the case, then there's no need for us to waste our time here, let's just catch Andy Wu first." Not wanting to waste time, Zhengcheng went straight to the point.

The old lady nodded and said back, "Yes, we should catch him first."

"All get into the car!" The old lady and Zhengcheng gave orders to their men.

Immediately, all people got into the car. Then the Xia family cars and the Wang family cars were put together. All cars entered the Wuzi Alley in an orderly manner one by one, and quickly drove to the small bungalow deep in the alley.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 62**

### **Where was Jenny?**

The long motorcade went through the Wuzi Alley like a dragon.

The car at the front of motorcade arrived near the entrance to the small bungalow and stopped, with the cars behind stopping in turn.

The crowd quickly got out of the car and then walked together into the small bungalow.

The Xia and Wang families each sent a few men to the house to look for Andy, but the result was the same as in the morning. The house was empty, only a mess left.

"Where's Andy?" someone said.

Bill Xia suddenly reached out his hand and pointed at the top of the small bungalow and said, "He must be on the roof. When he hit me this morning, he was jumping off the roof."

This small bungalow had only one floor, and its roof was concrete, but there was no stairs. So they didn't even think people could still hide upstairs.

"No stairs, how did he get up there?" Someone said in disbelief

At this time, Shaohua Pan came out and said in a low voice, "I'll go up and have a look!"

When he finished speaking, he suddenly lunged forward like a sharp arrow.

Immediately he bounced up and put one foot on top of the wall. With the help of this wall, he grabbed the roof with one hand and leapt up.

Shaohua Pan's movements were swift, and it only took a few seconds for him to go up to the roof.

"Awesome!" People let out voices of awe with an admiration look. Shaohua Pan was able to climb the top of a building that was more than three meters high with such swift movements, which was enough to show that he was not an ordinary martial artist.

Shaohua stood at the top of the building and looked around, then jumped down and said to everyone, "There's no one upstairs."

"Fuck, he ran away." Bill Xia clenched his fists tightly.

Shihao Wang was equally disappointed and angry. He gritted his teeth and swore hatefully, "Andy, I will find you."

At the same time, in the high-speed railway, Andy sat by the window, he looked out of the window with a complicated look.

Just this afternoon, Andy finally got the news of Jenny. As he expected, the people who took Jenny and her mother were really professionals. More specifically, they were professional killers from a killer group.



The killer group is called Prison Blood, which is an active killer group in Jiangdong Province.

The Prison Blood Killers are very terrifying. Jiangzhou's Sword is an ordinary assassin in Prison Blood.

There are a lot of powerful killers in Prison Blood. Their leader's nickname is Shadow. The Shadow, as its name implies, likes the phantom of the night. Some say he is a bloodthirsty demon. Some say that he is a gentlemanly man.

In Jiangdong Province, there are many legends about Shadow. But everyone is sure of one thing, and that was he was incredibly strong and powerful. As the head of Prison Blood, his killing ability is absolutely top notch. As long as you give him enough money, he's sure to let the man die.

The headquarters of Prison Blood is located in a town called Baiyun Ancient Town in Jiangdong Province.

Although Baiyun Ancient Town is only a town, it has very developed economy and thriving business. The town also has a train station and an airfield, which is far more powerful than the average county town.

There is also an old family in this ancient town called Ouyang Family.

The Ouyang family has been handed down for hundreds of years and continues to flourish. No matter how times changes and the city changes day by day, the Ouyang Family had always been a top three family in Jiangdong Province.

With such a family in existence, the economy of Baiyun Town is naturally strong.

The Baiyun Ancient Town also has its own unique monuments and scenery and is considered a famous tourist attraction in the country. The town is bustling with tourists every year.

The headquarters of Prison Blood is located in the Baiyun Ancient Town, but very few people know about it. It could be argued that the headquarters of the Prison Blood are mysterious, and because of the mystery, the Prison Blood have done a lot of crimes over the years, but they have never been completely eliminated.

The investigators found out that Guilan Huang and Jenny were captured by the assassins of Prison Blood, and also found out they were brought into the territory of Baiyun Ancient Town. But the rest can only be resolved by Andy himself, for the police couldn't intervene in the matter of Prison Blood, or the hostages would surely die.

Andy got the news and set off immediately. He set off directly from home and took the high speed train to Baiyun Ancient Town.

"Ying, let's let the steward help us change seats. I don't want to sit here." Andy was sitting the third seats in the first row, and a fat girl sitting next to him suddenly said to the ponytailed girl next to her.

The fat girl's name was Bingbing Fang and the girl with the ponytail was Ying Tang. The two were classmates and had a good relationship.

Ying Tang twisted her head and asked incomprehensibly, "Why?"

Ying Tang looked at Andy on the other side of Fang Bingbing's seat and understood immediately. Bingbing Fang was smirking at Andy. So she said, "How can you change seats on the high speed train? If you want to change seats, I'll change my seats with you!"

Then Ying Tang switched her seat with Bingbing Fang.

After changing seats, Bingbing Fang still frowned at Ying Tang and asked, "Don't you think it smells bad?"

Ying Tang shrugged her shoulders and said, "I can stand it."

Bingbing Fang deflated her mouth and complained, "It's a bad luck to sit with such a person."

Ying Tang whispered back, "Migrant workers' life aren't easy either, you don't say them like that again."

Ying Tang was well-bred and she never looked down on anyone. Even in the face of beggars, she didn't show any dislike for them.

On the way, Ying Tang took a snack out of her backpack and ate it with Fang Bingbing.

"Sir, do you want some bread?" Ying Tang handed a loaf of bread to Andy.

Andy replied blandly, "No, thank you."

Ying Tang, however, did not give up and continued, "you look so bad; you must not eat any food. Just take the food. No matter how hard life gets, no need to starve yourself."

Ying Tang's tone was sincere and full of concern.

Andy hadn't eaten for two days. He was indeed hungry now, but he had no appetite for food. Only, it was Ying Tang's words that touched him.

No matter how worried he was about Jenny, he at least had to take care of his own body first, and he must not fall down until he found Jenny.

Thinking of this, Andy immediately took the bread in Ying Tang's hand and said, "Thank you."

After saying that, he ate it immediately.

Seeing this, Bingbing Fang couldn't help but say, "Ying, you're too kind. You give charity to anyone you see. There are so many poor people in this world, can you help them all?"

Ying Tang pouted and didn't speak.

An hour later, the train arrived at Baiyun station.

Ying Tang and Bingbing Fang also got off here, and as they walked away, Ying Tang said to Andy, "Goodbye."

Andy stood up silently; he got off the high speed railway and walked towards the exit station.

"Ying, look, that migrant worker followed out. He may think you are kind and stalk you." Bingbing Fang said cautiously as she pointed at Andy.

"What are you thinking? He must have gotten off at this stop too." Ying Tang said

Bingbing Fang immediately pulled Ying Tang and stopped her, "let him go first."

Andy walked past the two and left in a long stride.

A number of rickshaws were parked outside the exit. As soon as Andy got out, he got into one of the rickshaws and said, "Go to the place with the most people."

Andy took a rickshaw to the center of Baiyun Ancient Town.

He came to an old commercial street. The streets were bustling with shops and people. This was the most prosperous place in the Baiyun Ancient Town.

Then Andy paid the money and got out of the car.

He walked slowly down the commercial street and looked around.

He walked over to a noodle restaurant, and then suddenly stopped.

Inside the noodle restaurant, there were a lot of tourists who were eating. Outside it, a dozen or so hoodlums had gathered, the head of whom was a man named Thunder.

Thunder has great power in Baiyun Ancient Town, famous for his great strength. It was said that he had killed a bull with a punch; this made him so famous that many hoodlums served him out of admiration.

Right now, Thunder lived primarily off of collecting protection money.

"It's time for you to pay your protection money." Thunder stood in the doorway and glared at the owner of the noodle restaurant and growled in a deep voice.

Noodle restaurant owner was honest people. When he saw Thunder, he hastily put down the noodles in his hand and respectfully said to

Thunder, "Sir, can I pay less for protection. Now that prices are going up, I can't make much money."

"Fuck, you just shut up. I'll destroy your restaurant if you don't give me money." said Thunder disgruntledly.

Seeing Thunder was furious, the owner of the noodle restaurant dared not say more and immediately took out the money and handed it to him.

"Next time I charge you for protection, you just shut your mouth." Then Thunder left with his men.

As soon as Thunder left, Andy stepped into the noodle restaurant.

"Sir, what do you want to eat?" The owner of the noodle restaurant greeted him.

Andy stared at him and said, "With your martial arts, you can fight those rogues. You don't need to give them protection money."

The noodle restaurant owner laughed to himself, "You must be joking. How can I know anything about martial arts!"

Andy suddenly slapped a palm on his chest, and then he fell to the ground immediately.

This scene frightened a large number of people who dined there. All eyes stared at Andy, and they were all in a state of amazement.

Andy ignored others and walked over to the owner. He stepped on his body, and said coldly, "Tell me, where is the Prison Blood headquarter?"

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 63**

## **Jenny Xia on Auction**

After glancing over the street for quite a while, Andy finally concluded that the noodle shop owner who looked ordinary was actually a member of Prison Blood.

As a secretly hidden underground killer organization, it must have a contact spot, which was usually located in a public place. And the contact person would disguise himself as a very ordinary person.

The contact person of Prison Blood was a crucial breakthrough. Andy came to the busiest place of the old town specially, just to look for the contact person.

At a glance, people on the street were mostly ordinary people. And Andy targeted the noodle shop owner at last because he sensed there was something murderous hidden secretly under his disguise, which could only be seen from one who had killed many people. It was unreasonable that such a martial expert should be so respectful to those gangsters. Besides, he did not reveal his identity when Andy came to test him, which convinced Andy even further that he was the exact contact person of Prison Blood.

Without beating around the bush, Andy directly queried.

The owner of the noodle shop lay on the ground and said in pain, "Brother, I don't understand what you said, really. Don't bully the honest people. I have paid the protection money. If you hit me, Brother Lei won't let you go." His voice quivered with grievance, and he looked like a pitiful and honest man indeed.

To be honest, his camouflage skill was perfect. However, it couldn't escape from Andy' eyes. Andy was much more vigilant than most people. He could clearly feel the power of the noodle shop owner, so he began to kick him hard.

Boom!

The owner was kicked off again and finally hit the table of the store, causing the stout wooden table to collapse instantly.

"Run! Run!" The other guests finally reacted and hurriedly fled from the noodle shop with frights.

In an instant, there were only Andy and the owner left.

"If you keep lying, you'll be dead." Andy looked down at him, and said coldly.

Andy's fisticuffs with extraordinary strength had injured him badly. Fortunately, his burly body protected him from being crippled. After slowly sitting up, he looked up at Andy and asked lightly, "Are you Andy Wu?" Now his eyes turned extremely indifferent, freezing to the bones.

Andy replied coldly, "Yes."

His mouth twitched, "Boss said it would take you three days to finally make your appearance around here; it turned out you have found me within only two days. It seems that you are indeed capable!"

Andy said coldly, "Stop talking nonsense. If you don't want to die, tell me the location of the headquarters of Prison Blood."



The owner said calmly without fear, "You don't dare to kill me. Once you do it, your wife and mother-in-law shall be killed simultaneously and your trip here would be in vain."

Andy said murderously, "Are you threatening me?"

He stood up slowly and replied calmly, "Not threatening. It's a warning. Since you are here, let me tell you, go to the Luminous Auction House at 8P.M tonight, you will find what you want there, a surprise. Of course, you can also choose to kill me, but in this case, your wife and mother-in-law will definitely die. "

Andy said coldly, "Tell your boss, if you dare to hurt Jenny, I shall wipe Prison Blood off this planet for good." Then, Andy left.

It was still prosperous and busy on the High Street, and people were wandering in the ancient street, laughing and enjoying themselves. Andy was outstanding in such a scene; it's like everyone was warm whereas he was cold; he had the strong and sharp coldness around him and there's no emotion on his face but deep concern in his eyes. His heart had been hanging for Jenny this whole time.

Time went by quietly and the sky was slowly dimming.

When the lights of the setting sun finally faded away, the night came.

Baiyun Ancient Town put on an eerie look as soon as the night descended; the prosperity and liveliness were completely gone; and the emptiness and loneliness swallowed the whole town immediately.

Both people and cars were hardly seen on the streets, the stores were closed down as well, and the town was full of quietness and emptiness; no one dared to come out at night, young girls in particular.

"Ying, I heard it was rather dangerous in Baiyun Ancient Town at night and it would be best for young ladies to stay at home; why are we coming out?" On an old street, Bingbing Fang and Ying Tang were walking side by side; Ying was calm and at ease while Bingbing was extremely nervous that's why she asked.

Ying smiled at Bingbing and said, "What? You are afraid someone might have a crush on you and kidnap you?"

Bingbing stuck out her tongue and said, "It's you that I am worried about! You are so attractive that it's extremely dangerous for you to come out. Besides there have been a lot of missing cases lately, even the police don't seem to have any clue; I think there must be some ghosts wandering around."

Ying said in disagreement, "There's no such thing as ghost in this world, so stop scaring yourself. I grew up in this area and nothing bad happened to me; those rumors are not real and I think it's safe here; let's go and I'll take you to somewhere interesting."

The two marched forward at the same time talking with each other.

Ten minutes later, they stopped in front of a tall and stately building which used to be cathedral but now an auction house, known as the Luminous Auction House.

The Luminous Auction House was an underworld auction house in this ancient town; the things that had been or would be traded were dirty stolen goods; anything could be bought as long as you dared to buy.

Even many rich people came to this town for the Luminous Auction House.

"Ying, what are we doing here? You've got money to buy things here?" Bingbing looked at the auction house and asked in confusion.

"Of course I won't buy anything here; I just want to come and check out, because I heard there would be a very interesting item to be traded tonight so I take you here specially." Ying's facial expression was full of expectations.

Bingbing paused for a while then asked, "Are we allowed to go inside?"

Ying explained, "Yes we are, as they don't have any restrictions for the guests here."

As an extremely irregular auction house, the Luminous Auction House had no restrictions at all; as long as you were a human, you could surely enter it; if you wanted a good seat to sit in, all you had to do was show up earlier, regardless of your identity or financial status.

Bingbing nodded to Ying and said, "Alright."

Hardly did Bingbing finished talking, her pupils suddenly dilated and her face was full of panics. She grabbed Ying's arm and stared at the dark end of the street ahead and said in a trembling voice, "Look over there, Ying; is it a human or a ghost?"

Ying followed Bingbing's sight and saw a shadow of human flying, slowly toward them as well as the auction house.

The scene was truly eerie and terrifying at first sight.

But when they looked closely and carefully, they could tell it was actually a human walking; he was walking but looked like he was flying, plus his

hair was messy and his clothes were shabby, he indeed looked like a ghost in such a dark night.

“Isn’t him the farmer worker uncle?” While the shadow got nearer, Ying suddenly recognized that this man was on the same subway earlier today; Andy Wu he was.

Bingbing got herself back from the terrified emotion and stared at the man carefully then said, “It really is him! Why is he here too? Is he stalking us? What a pervert!”

Ying said calmly, “If he wanted to harm us, he would have done it already. Quit thinking too much; maybe he wants to see the auction too.”

While they were talking, Andy was already at the gate of the auction house. Without looking at Ying or Bingbing, he stepped into the Luminous Auction House without hesitation.

“This farmer worker is everywhere; just can’t get rid of him!” Bingbing was annoyed and complained.

“Come on, let’s go inside too, or there will be no seat left.” Ying dragged Bingbing and went inside together.

The Luminous Auction House was delicately furnished with thousands of seats, but tonight it was full of people.

Andy sat alone in the back row; everyone else refused to sit by his side because of his shabby appearance.

Ying didn’t pick on him; she dragged Bingbing to sit by Andy’s side as soon as she saw empty seats.

“Uncle, what do you want to buy here?” Ying asked Andy in surprise.

Bingbing pouted her lips and said, “Does he look like a rich man? Apparently he is just here for the show.”

Andy didn’t respond. He didn’t have the heart to care about anything else; because of what the noodle shop owner had said, he came all the way to this place, just to wait for Jenny.

At 8 P.M, the auction began formally.

The goods were served one by one and got traded at last. The goods here were things either forbidden or stolen and they were in various categories; people showed great interest in such things and were bidding for them actively; the atmosphere kept burning and going up.

Everyone was excited.

Except for Andy, who was indifferent to anything but Jenny; he was sitting there waiting for so long but couldn’t get even a slice of hope; Andy started to get impatient and almost couldn’t sit still.

At this time, the screen of the auction house was suddenly lit up; what’s shown on the screen was a picture of Jenny Xia, who looked so pure, beautiful and attractive.

The male audience immediately got thrilled and their eyes got so sharp and bright; many of them even screamed.

The host pointed to Jenny’s photo and said excitedly, “The last but the most amazing masterpiece tonight! Not only is this lady beautiful, but also she is so pure and clean and has never been touched by any men

before. Now, we are going to bid for her virginity! The initial price is, Zero! Hope everyone can bid actively!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 64**

### **Asset Verification of Andy Wu**

The auction house had auctioned a lot of weird things, but today such a peculiar finale is unprecedented.

The key point is that Jenny Xia in the photo is so beautiful, which emotions of the men were surging. Everyone was excited.

"No wonder the Luminous Auction House released information today that there are good things under the hammer, and it didn't disappoint us."

"Yeah, I just happened to be awkward with my wife-in-law, this just satisfies me."

"This girl is really beautiful, I must get her."

"Huh, we will see who can afford it."

Before the auction started, a group of people shouted excitedly.

And Andy Wu, seeing this, his eyes turned red instantly, the fire of anger erupted in his eyes, his heart seemed to be pierced by an invisible sword and it was bleeding, the anger and pain swept him at the same time, he was almost losing control and rushed to the stage and tore the auctioneer into pieces. However, his reason stopped him, and he knew very well that the Prison Blood had let him come here deliberately, and

they must have been prepared for everything. If he hurriedly took action, not only would Jenny not be saved, but she would be involved in trouble.

He could not take risks, even if his anger almost surpassed reason, he swallowed it. He sat still like a mountain.

Amidst the noise, the auctioneer knocked on the wooden hammer: "The auction starts."

"One thousand."

"Two thousand."

"Five thousand."

"Ten thousand."

"Twenty thousand."

In this ancient town named Baiyun, there were lots of rich people. In order to get Jenny's virginity, many people were willing to spend generously. As soon as the auction starts, the bidding was very fierce. Everyone rushing to increase the price made scene very sensational, of course. Everyone is so active, not only to sleep with Jenny, but more importantly, this was a contest of honor among the men.

Therefore, the price of the auction is directly from 1,000 to 100,000.

100,000 dollars, this is not a small amount. For such a price, you can find a C-list star.

But 100,000 dollars, in this auction, seems to be unable to become the final transaction price.

"Two hundred thousand." Thunder sitting in the front row suddenly shouted loudly.

Thunder is a reckless man, he also likes girls. He fell in love with Jenny at the first glance. In order to get her, he was willing to spend money.

"Three hundred thousand." A fat man with big ears cried out immediately. His name was Wenyan Liang. Like Thunder, he was one of the bully of Baiyun. He also wanted Jenny.

Women do not understand this kind of battle between men, such as Bingbing Fang.

"Is she worth it?" Bingbing Fang asked puzzled.

Ying Tang stared at the screen and said, "Human parents are beautiful!"

Bingbing Fang nodded and said, "Indeed."

Thunder and Wenyan Liang were still increasing their prices. The two seem to be more excited, there is a tendency that they will never stop.

Everyone else stopped bidding automatically. Although they were all interested in Jenny , but money doesn't grow on trees. It seemed a bit impossible to spend such a large price for a girl.

At present, only Thunder and Wenyan Liang were still in a stalemate.

"One million." Wenyan Liang shouted.

Wenyan Liang and Thunder were originally rivals. Although the two men managed different area, they often had conflicts, and no one would be convinced.



This time, at such an auction, the two met again.  
When two tigers fight, one is sure to lose.

Wenyan Liang didn't want to lose even if he was going broken, he had to win Jenny to prove himself.

But one million, a really amazing amount. If it is a treasure, then, it may worth one million. However, it was a girl's virginity, and only one night, whole thing became a bit too ridiculous.

The hearts of those present were shocked.

Thunder changed his face and was slightly surprised. He did not expect that Wenyan Liang would raise the price so high, one million. For Thunder, it was no longer a small number. How many shop owners would be blackmailed by him to get one million?

The most important thing is that Thunder usually spends a lot of money randomly. He is not a person who can save money. Now he does not have much money, one million, which is equivalent to killing him.

He hesitated.

"Why, dude, don't you dare to increase the price? I said you can't challenge me." Wenyan Liang looked at Thunder and provoked.

The Thunder was about to halt the flag and no longer raise the price. Suddenly irritated by Wenyan Liang, the momentum of unsatisfactory upsurge again, he immediately shouted: "1.1 million."

For dignity, he can't lose.

The crafty fox, Wenyan Liang, already knew that Thunder is holding on, but he was with victory in hand. If he can win this invisible battle, he can not only vent his anger, but also build his reputation. In terms of power, he was comparable to the Thunder. He wants to crush each other completely in money. He sneered a moment and then said: "1.2 million."

The battle between the two tigers became more and more fierce, and the hearts of the audience were also excited, their enthusiasm was ignited, and the blood was violently running in the body.

Even many girls present envied Jenny, 1.2 million, what a temptation for women!

As a small bully, Thunder has a strong heart in his bones, and he also wants to play hard at this auction and establish his prestige.

However, assets were his weakness. He really doesn't have that much money. At this moment, his look very unhappy. He turned his head and asked his personal accompany around him: "How much money left in my card? "

One replied: "1.5 million."

Hearing this, Thunder gritted his teeth fiercely. Even if he go broke, he could not lose to Wenyan Liang. He shouted: "1.3 million."

Without thinking, Wenyan Liang continued to increase the price and said: "1.4 million."

Thunder's face was even darker. As long as he bids again, he would be bankrupt. This last bid really requires a lot of courage.

Thunder hesitated for a long time and was about to speak. Suddenly, a dull voice sounded in the auction house: "One hundred million."

Boom!

One stone caused thousands of waves.

The Luminous Auction House was boiling.

The crowd had already set off a huge wave in their hearts.

The asking price of more than 1 million was raised to 100 million at once. How shocking this is!

All the people followed the voice and looked at the bidder.

The person who shouted a high price of 100 million was none other than Andy Wu.

When everyone saw Andy Wu, the shock in their eyes were even worse. If Andy Wu was a big shot, everyone may accept this fact, but anyone with eyes can see that Wu is completely the same as the street tramp. Such a person have 100 million dollars. Who can believe it?

"What the fuck? Is he kidding?"

"He must be a lunatic, shouting here blindly."

"Yeah, how could a normal people bid for 100 million dollars."

"Look, he is a beggar, no where could he get one billion dollars."

After the shock, there was a lot of doubt. then no one believed Andy at all. A person look like Andy could own 100 million dollars. Everyone thought he was a lunatic.

Many people were contemptuous about this "maniac", and some people were even angry at his behavior.

Wenyan Liang and Thunder were extremely angry. The two were fighting fiercely, and it was time to reach the final moment, it was Andy who interrupted them and destroyed the atmosphere of their struggle. This was intolerable.

"Fuck, did this fool make deliberate trouble?" Thunder called out.

Wenyan Liang was more angry than Thunder. He was already a winner for this auction, but Andy Wu suddenly came out and shouted, which made what he did all in vain, he was extremely angry. He stretched out his hand, pointed at Andy, and shouted at the auction house's security guard: "This beggar is obviously here to make trouble, kick him out!"

The Luminous Auction House has been open for many years. It has auctioned all kinds of stolen goods, but it still opens now. This shows that the auction house has strong back-up. Luminous auction house also has its own rules and ways of doing things. They never stop anyone from bidding. Everyone can call at will. As for the failure to pay the money, the auction house will handle it. Therefore, the security ignored Wenyan Liang.

Ying Tang, who was sitting next to Andy, was also shocked. She quickly explained to Andy : "Buddy, this is not a joke, they will break your leg if you can't pay the price. "

Even Bingbing Fang couldn't help but say: "One hundred million dollars, do you really know what does that mean? For a girl, are you crazy?"

For Ying Tang and Bingbing Fang, Andy is a poor beggar with no money to eat. If he can give tens of thousand dollars, it is already incredible. If he has 100 million, it is a fantasy.

One hundred million, for ordinary people, is too high, but for Andy, just like a drop in the bucket.

Even if he used 10 billion to buy Jenny, Andy would not frown a little. He could not let Jenny fall into the hands of other men anyway. He had to take Jenny.

"One hundred million once." The auctioneer said when no one had raised the price.

"One hundred and two times." After a while, no one raised the price, and the auctioneer continued to shout.

Seeing all things were coming to a close, Andy was waiting, and Ying Tang was anxious. She again persuaded Andy: "Buddy, please explain that you are wrong, or you won't be able to give the money and you will be killed. "

Bingbing Fang said: "Ying, why care about him? Look at his stupidity, and he deserves to be killed."

"One hundred and three times. Okay, the deal." The auctioneer knocked off the wooden hammer and finalized it.

Upon seeing this, Wenyan Liang screamed and stood up, pointing at Andy and yelling: "I protest, I request a capital verification for this person, I don't believe he can pay 100 million dollars."

"Yes, I want to verify his assets." Thunder also stood up, shouting angrily at Andy.

Wenyan Liang and Thunder, two old rivals, stood on the same front for the first time and unanimously opposed Andy.

Others at the auction also cried out and asked for capital verification of Andy. No one could believe that Andy could pay 100 million dollars.

In the voice of the audience, the auctioneer walked down the auction stand and came to Andy. He looked deeply at Andy and said sharply: "Sir, because of the huge turnover, we need to made an asset verification. "

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 65**

### **The Power of a Single Punch**

With so many people querying about Andy and the outcry being too high, coupled with the fact that the turnover was such a high price, it made sense for the auction house required to verify Andy's asset.

People in the house, all looked at Andy at this moment.

The auctioneer also gazed at Andy after his query.

Andy stood up abruptly, he took out his Black Card of Jiangdong Bank and asked in a low voice, "Do you still need verification?"

The auctioneer instantly recognized that what Andy held in his hand was the real Supreme Black Card, so his face changed slightly and immediately said, "No need."

The deposit in the Supreme Black Card can never less than a hundred million dollars, that's an ironclad fact. If the balance in the Black Card doesn't exceed a hundred million dollars, the bank has the right to withdraw the card. The auctioneer was a cosmopolitan man and he knew it well.

After that, the auctioneer immediately invited Andy go inside and said respectfully, "Sir, congratulations on your successful bid, please follow me."

"How come there's no need to verify, only take a card out and you can prove your assets are over a hundred million dollars? I've got over a dozen bank cards in my bag!" Thunder defied and shouted.

"Yeah, how does that prove he has over a hundred million dollars assets?" A lot of people agreed to Thunder and yelled.

The auctioneer explained in a hushed voice, "This is the Supreme Black Card of Jiangdong Bank, the balance in the card must be at least 100 million dollars, if you don't understand, you can call Jiangdong Bank and ask."

The auctioneer's words were so strong.

The crowd on the auction house instantly understood.

"The Supreme Black Card, I think I've heard of it, it seems to be a privilege card specifically for big names."

"Yeah, my boss has one, and I've heard that the deposit balance really can't be less than a hundred million dollars, or the bank will take the card back."

"This person has the Supreme Black Card, this is incredible, right?"

"You can't judge a book by its cover, and now I truly believe that."

"This rich man is a dirtbag too, he's so rich but he appeared to be..."

The auction house was full of voices with awe.

Andy became the real focus of the town and everyone was shocked by him.

Thunder and Wenyan Liang, on the other hand, sat back stiffly, their faces looked pale and they were dumbfounded, they now felt thousands of emotions running through their hearts. The two men were the protagonists here before, fighting over at the price of merely one million, and still wanting to suppress each other to built up some prestige. Who knew that Andy directly offered a hundred million dollars, let them two instantly became so insignificance, what's more horrible, this people who spent a hundred million to buy a woman for a night, looked like a beggar, they didn't believe this beggar could have a hundred million dollar, but the fact was in front of them, and they could only believe it.

Thunder and Wenyan Liang were trembling for a long time as if they suffered a huge blow.

Ying Tang and Bingbing Fang, who were sitting next to Andy, had also been shocked hugely, they were unable to move their body a bit, but their hearts were rippling and surging with amazement, they really



couldn't imagine that such a person who looked like a migrant worker who was about to starve to death, could be a billionaire.

It's a crazy world, really.

"Ying, you're right, we can't judge people through tinted spectacles." Bingbing Fang muttered.

In a fit of astonished voices, Andy followed the auctioneer and left the venue to the backstage of the auction house.

The auction house has big-spending POS machines, for cards such as the Supreme Black card in Andy's hands, turnover is not limited. After Andy successfully paid 100 million dollars, he could not wait to ask the auctioneer, "I have paid the money, where is the person?" Andy's voice was low, vehement emotions were being suppressed by him.

The auctioneer laughed and said, "Don't be so hasty!"

Andy became impatient said in a sullen voice, "I want to see her." Only after meeting Jenny could he feel relieved, he did not want to waste a second.

The auctioneer slowly explained, "She is definitely not in our auction house, we auction things here, and we have procedures, transaction cannot be done in the auction house."

Saying that, he took out a card from a hardcover box, handed it to Andy and said, "This is the room key for Bamboo Room, go there!"

Bamboo Room is a well-known hotel in the Baiyun ancient town.

The residences in Bamboo Room are all ancient buildings, pavilions, terraces and towers, all sizes of ponds, all build in gardens. This place is like an old-fashioned manor in ancient times, also a special feature of the Baiyun ancient town. A night's stay here is inexpensive.

Andy took the room key and looked at the room number, then he raised his head and stared at the auctioneer and said sternly, "I hope you are not lying to me." A simple phrase contained endless threats.

After saying that, Andy turned around and left quickly.

Having just left the auction house, he met Ying Tang and Bingbing Fang who were waiting for him at the door.

As soon as they saw Andy, they immediately walked towards him.

"Uncle, why are you so rich, what do you do for a living?" Ying Tang was so curious about Andy now, and she couldn't help but want to get to know Andy.

Andy walked hurriedly, he didn't want to waste a second, even though he knew that Ying Tang was just a simple and kind girl, but right now, he only wanted to find Jenny as soon as possible, so he didn't have time or the energy to care about others.

At this time, Bingbing Fang asked, "Uncle, you're willing to spend a hundred million dollars for a woman, look at me, how much do I worth?"

Bingbing Fang originally looked down on Andy very much, but good lenses, bad frames, Andy not only has money, but was also surprisingly generous, he spent 100 million just as easy as someone else spent a dollar, which made Bingbing Fang curious about Andy.

Andy ignored Tang Ying and not to mention care about Bingbing Fang, he continued to walk forward at a fast pace.

Seeing that Andy completely ignored them, Bingbing Fang was displeased, she was so angry that she scolded, "Hum, just a bit rich, why acted like that?"

Ying wasn't angry, she teased Bingbing Fang, "he is not just a little bit rich."

Bingbing Fang grunted and didn't speak.

But Andy hadn't taken a few steps far, suddenly, more than a dozen men appeared on either side of the street and blocked Andy.

The man stood in front of them is one of the big figures in the Baiyun Ancient Town, Thunder.

"Kid, alright, you dare to rob a woman from me, I'm afraid you don't know who rules the Baiyun Ancient Town?" Thunder looked at Andy with contempt in his eyes and said in a hushed voice.

Thunder was a local, he was very familiar with the ancient town, he knew anyone who had some power in the town, but he had never met Andy, so Andy was obviously an outsider who Thunder wouldn't care about.

Andy didn't care and was about to bypass him and leave, but Thunder didn't do what Andy wanted and continued to stand in front of Andy, he said brutally, "Still want to leave? You have embarrassed me today, and you will not leave Baiyun Ancient Town unless you me pay a million dollars in compensation."

Thunder knew that Andy was a very wealthy stranger who could spend 100 million dollars carelessly, a million was just chump change for him. Facing such a rich man, how could Thunder just let him go. He deliberately intercepted Andy here, trying to blackmail him.

-----

"Hey, Thunder, will you please do me a favor? Just let it go." Ying Tang rushed over to rescue Andy once she saw that Andy was surrounded by Thunder and his men.

Thunder looked at Ying Tang and asked her, "You know him?"

Ying nodded gently and answered seriously, "Mmm."

Thunder frowned, saying, "Well, it doesn't help, he embarrassed me at the auction house. He's not gonna get out of here safely without giving me a million dollars."

Thunder talked in a tough tone and sounded irrefutable. His underlings also muttered, "Yes! He must pay a million dollars!"

"This is a blatant robbery!" Ying Tang was enraged by their absurdity.

Thunder stared at Ying Tang and said harshly, "Ying Tang, I won't blame you for your brother's sake, but you'd better watch out while talking with me."

Ying Tang kept a straight face and tried to say something, at which point, Bingbing Fang suddenly ran over and stopped her, gently whispering, "Ying, stay out of this!"

Ying bit her lips and didn't speak anymore.

Then, Andy suddenly spoke in a cold, hard voice, "All of you, get the hell out of my way!" He was upset by these people, who keeps badgering him and wasting his time.

Hearing Andy speak like that, Ying Tang couldn't help being startled, explaining to Andy promptly, "Don't be that rude! Thunder is very good at fighting, he can kill a bull with one punch."

However, it was late. Thunder burst into anger immediately when he heard Andy ask him to fuck off. He glared at Andy, "Damn it, if I don't kick your ass today, you'll never know who I am."

Thunder got furious. His rage frightened everyone.

Immediately, Thunder moved, and he crashed forward, reaching his iron fist out and hitting towards Andy.

Thunder's arm, with the force of 10,000 pounds, was like a fierce dragon coming out of the sea. With a whirring strong wind, his arm slammed into Andy.

"Andy, run!" Knowing that she could not help Andy, Ying Tang could do nothing but nervously reminded him to be careful.

However, Andy did not dodge from Thunder's attack. Facing Thunder's iron fist which could kill a bull, Andy lightly clenched his fist and straightly crashed into Thunder's fist.

"Bang!"

A thud sound was heard as the fists clashed.

Andy stood still, but Thunder was like being hit by a thunderbolt, flying out with the thud.

"Ah! My hand, my hand is broken." Thunder fell down on the ground heavily, wailing in pain.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 66 Going into the Devil's Lair**

The reason why Thunder dares to bully in Baiyun ancient town is entirely due to his powerful iron fist.

Thunder's fists have struck down many people who refused to obey him. Some people succumb to him just because they are afraid of his iron fist. In addition, his ability to kill a cow with a heavy blow has long been known in the ancient town. But when he took the initiative to fight with Andy Wu, the result turned out bad. He was defeated by Andy Wu, and even his hands were broken.

What a magical scene!

All the people there were stunned.

Andy removed all the barriers at his feet and walked away. Behind him, everyone looked at him in surprise.

After seeing this situation, Thunder endured the severe pain and yelled immediately, "Catch him."

Thunder's roar shook the sky, but no one responded to him. Those his followers are usually in awe of Thunder. And he is invincible in their minds. However, maybe Thunder was an invincible person in the past, he

is vulnerable to Andy now. How dare these followers have the gut to stop Andy? It's absolutely an overestimation of their ability. More than a dozen people just watched Andy leave. For Thunder's anger, everyone unanimously pretended to be deaf and dumb.

"Hey, why are you so awesome? What do you do for a living?" Ying Tang chased over and asked Andy as she walked.

She has become more and more curious about Andy, who looks like a peasant laborer. But actually he's not only super rich, but also has such a powerful force. All of these are just too incredible. Ying Tang feels that she has met an alien.

Andy ignored her and continued walking.

Ying Tang knows that Andy is taciturn, so she doesn't mind that neglect. She followed him and said, "hey, where are you going now? Are you going to the hotel ? "

"Which hotel? I'm a native. I can show you the way. "

"Why are you so generous? You are spending 100 million just for a woman."

"How rich are you actually?"

Ying is really interested in Andy. And she seems to have endless questions for him.

Bingbing Fang dragged her chubby body and couldn't catch up with Ying. She could not stop her though she wants to.

"Ying, what are you doing here?" A man came just as Ying was chattering.

The man hobbles over to them, obviously he is a lame person.

He is Ying's elder brother, Rui Tang.

Ying immediately stopped walking as she saw Rui Tang. She asked him: "Rui, why are you here?"

Rui Tang walked to Ying with a limp and said seriously, "I'm looking for you. Why are you still out so late?"

Rui Tang and Ying Tang stick together since childhood, and they have deep feelings for each other. Rui Tang is famous for his love as an elder brother for Ying Tang. And Ying Tang is also very obedient to her brother's words. She made a face and pointed at Andy with her finger, "That man is so mysterious. I just want to know more about him."

Rui admonished her sternly: "I told you not to associate with trifler, does he look like an upright man to you?"

"I don't think he's like a bad guy!" said Ying.

Rui took her arm and said: "Whatever you say, come home with me now!"

What a dark and windy night! The whole Baiyun ancient town was enveloped in darkness. So big a town appears to be desolate.

The pedestrians on the road are rare and it's black all around.

Andy walked forward with heavy steps.



A girl with a lollipop was on the second floor of a tea house on the street, she pointed at Andy, who was walking on the road, "Grandpa, don't you think that's the man who lives in the sky one room of Wolong Mountain Resort?"

Hearing this, the old man with white hair turned his head to look out of the window and saw Andy. The expression of his eyes became sharp immediately, and he slowly said, "It's really him."

The girl continued, "Does he come to the town for a tour?"

The old man replied, "Does he look like a tourist to you?"

Then the girl looked at Andy carefully. It turned out that he really had a bad image. She wrinkled her nose and said to the old man, "I told you the man is not decent. Why you want me to marry him?"

It seemed that the old man didn't hear the girl's words. He just stared at Andy with his deep eyes without blinking. When Andy was out of the old man's sight, he held up his tea cup, took a sip of tea, and said profoundly: "From now on, there will be no peace in Baiyun ancient town!"

At ten o'clock in the evening, Andy came to the Bamboo Seclusion.

The environment of Bamboo Seclusion is elegant, the room is comfortable, and the atmosphere is very archaic. This is a place that many people love and would like to come to. Although the lodging fee here is very expensive, the occupancy rate is high. The nights here are usually ablaze with lights and full of guests. However, it is unexpectedly a blank silence tonight. It seems that no one lives here at all. The whole Bamboo Seclusion was covered by a quirky atmosphere, which was an unusual sign.

Andy stood outside the courtyard, and there was a slight change in his expression. He could clearly feel that there were many hidden dangers in the Bamboo Seclusion.

Of course, there is no demons and ghosts can stop Andy. He will go on undeterred by the dangers ahead, and he fear nothing. Now he has only one belief - finds Jenny.

Without hesitation, Andy opened the gate and walked into the Bamboo Seclusion.

It's a large yard, and a hunchback old man in his 60s or 70s is sweeping the fallen leaves on the ground with a broom.

As soon as Andy came in, the hunchback old man said, "I'm sorry, we are closed today, please come back tomorrow."

The old man was sweeping the leaves as he spoke.

His voice is hoarse and his tone is flat.

Andy went directly to the old man and said in a deep voice, "I have a room card."

The old man stopped his movements and asked Andy, "Oh? Let me see. "

Andy took out the room card and handed it to the old man.

The old man took the room card and looked at it carefully. Then he said, "Yes, it's our card. Come with me!"

Afterwards, he put down the broom and took Andy inside the Bamboo Seclusion.

Andy followed behind the hunchback old man without saying a word, and they walked through the courtyard, the corridor, the nave, and finally they stopped outside a room.

The hunchback old man stood outside the door, brushed the door lock with the room card, and then the door opened.

The old man nodded his head and said, "Okay, this is the room."

After saying that, he returned the room card to Andy and said, "I hope you are satisfied with the room."

Andy took the room card and strode into the room.

He closed the door and inserted the room card. The light in the room lighted up in a flash. Everything he could see was red, red cabinets, red tables, red stools, red beds and even red lights. The decorations in the room are almost red, and there are many sex products. Obviously, this is a special couple room.

The decoration in the room reveals a sense of antique flavor, but it is also mixed with modern decoration, some necessary electrical appliances and daily supplies. As soon as Andy came in, he felt that he was being watched and nowhere hiding. It seemed that there was no privacy in this room.

His face was cold and his eyes were sharp. And he immediately found that there were many micro cameras hidden in the room.

Andy stared at one of the hidden camera and said coldly, "bring me my wife!"

After that, Andy sat on the red stool and waited quietly in the room.

Andy felt that there's a lot of murders around him. The hunchback old man who brought him here looks like a frugal and ordinary man, but Andy knows that this man is powerful and murderous, he can even catch smell of blood in the air.

However, Andy just pretended not to know about all this. He did not take the lead in breaking the other side's plan.

He would take actions according to the actual situation, and he didn't worry about his safety at all. The only thing he worried about was Jenny's safety.

Everything he's done so far, his forbearance and restraint, and his following in the footsteps of those cruel people were all just for the sake of Jenny. He didn't want to stimulate those people, so as not to hurt Jenny.

However, Andy can't guarantee that Jenny will be unharmed in the two days of being caught by that organization. Maybe she has suffered a lot in these days. Prison Blood organization is a ruthless killer organization. They treat hostages cruelly. If Andy comes one day later, Jenny is very likely to be auctioned by someone in the auction house.

Andy couldn't stop worrying about the safety of Jenny, and he also felt remorse and heartache. Jenny has suffered so much that she was forced to jump off the building and commit suicide. Andy saved her and he wanted to make up for her, Jenny should live a life that everyone envies. But Jenny has gone through such a brutal thing before his wish has ever come true.

Andy did not dare to think about it any deeper. He controlled all his emotions, kept calm and waited silently.

Ding-Dong!

Suddenly went the doorbell, which startled his heart. He immediately got up and walked towards the door...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 67**

### **Andy Wu lost his temper**

Andy Wu has never been so nervous, he went to the door and opened it almost in a second.

There was a woman standing at the door, but she was not Jenny Xia.

This woman, with red hair and a red coat, was tall and very beautiful. She was about thirty years old, but her skin was delicate and smooth, she was so attractive and charming just like an alluring banshee.

When Andy saw this woman in red, his eyes suddenly became cold, he calmly asked: "Who are you?"

The woman in red stepped into the room and replied, "I am Red Rose."

The killers in Prison Blood are mostly men, but there are also few women like Red Rose.

Though Red Rose is a woman, as a professional killer, she performs as well as those men when killing people, she not only has great fighting skills, but also has skills to seduce the men. She depends on her unique charms to conquer countless men, even a gentleman can't resist the temptation of Red Rose. She is really good at seducing, that's why countless men are dying to spend the night with her but finally gets killed by her cruelly.

Andy turned around, stared at the Red Rose, swallowed his rage, and said coldly, "What are you doing here?"

Red Rose sat on the bed, facing Andy, and smiled. "You have spent a hundred million dollars for me," she said. "Of course I came to spend the night with you. You see, this bedroom was prepared for you, do you like it?"

Red Rose has a pair of charming eyes. Her eyes were sparkling, as if they could take away the soul of the man and make him lose the sanity. General men really can't refuse such a hot woman, but Andy was absolutely not interested, all he felt now was furious, he went to the front of Red Rose, gritted his teeth, and said word by word: "I paid a hundred million dollars for Jenny, not you."

"You must be kidding," said by Red Rose. "It was me in the picture at the auction."

Now, Andy couldn't suppress his anger and lost his temper. He looked really terrifying, and his eyes were full of killing intention. He stared at Red Rose and asked angrily: "You played me?"

A smile lifted a corner of Red Rose's lips. She said in a enchanting way: "Don't be mad. I can do better than Jenny Xia. If I spend a night with you, you won't be regretful." Red Rose was very confident in her ability to attract men, and in her opinion, no one could resist her temptation. As she spoke, she made a sexy posture.

Of course Andy can't be attracted by this kind of woman, he didn't even want to look at her face, his eyes were full of rage. How could he tolerate that Prison Blood tricked him like this, he clenched his fists and gritted his teeth: "Let my wife and my mother-in-law go, otherwise I'll kill all of you."

Red Rose has seduced countless men these years, she knew clearly that what kind of man is easy to be tempted, this man in front of her, was completely not into her. The appearance that Red Rose was so proud of didn't work on him at all. In that case, Red Rose didn't want to waste too much time on Andy, she stopped smiling and said to Andy: "You won't, since you care about her life so much, how can you do that regardless of her safety?"

She really got his drawback, he was so concerned about the safety of Jenny, so he had to act cautiously, he always endures, he doesn't dare to make the first move. At present, he desperately wanted to cut the woman into ten thousand pieces, he wanted to completely destroyed Prison Blood, but, before rescuing Jenny, he couldn't act, even if there was rampage in his heart, he could only temporarily swallow it.

"Why did you take away my wife?" "Andy asked calmly, his eyes were tearful.

Hearing this, Red Rose became serious. She looked at Andy and replied, "It's very simple. Someone wants you to die."

Andy shouted angrily, "If you want me dead, just come at me. Why do you have to hurt innocent people? Has Prison Blood always been so dirty?"

Red Rose explained: "Oh, haven't you realized it? You are so powerful, if we directly come at you, we'll sacrifice a lot. Instead, taking someone you care about is much easier."

As she spoke, Red Rose stood up, took out a dagger, handed it to Andy, and said earnestly, "I can see that you love your wife so much. The only way to save her is to take the knife and stab yourself in the heart." Since

she couldn't take Andy down using her charm, Red Rose had to use the rough and simple method.

"You want me to kill myself?" Andy asked in a cold voice with dagger in his hand.

The Red Rose nodded. "Yes, isn't that obvious?"

Andy's eyes changed, his hand holding the dagger suddenly clenched. Instantly, a sharp dagger was pinched into a piece of scrap iron by Andy.

"It seems you guys still don't know me. No one in this world is qualified to let me die." While saying these words, Andy's murderous intentions also burst out.

Since childhood, Andy has been determined to live a long life, he cares about his life so much. He never wants to hurt other people, but he's always been defensive. Three years ago he didn't protect himself from Tian Wu who poisoned him. This was unforgettable for Andy. But because his father was under the control of Tian Wu, Andy couldn't act rashly. But now, just a small organization even wants to kill him easily, Andy couldn't bear it anymore.

After saying that, Andy didn't hesitate to slap the Red Rose.

Red Rose had already felt Andy's intention to kill her, and she was already on her guard. When Andy made a move, she quickly moved out of the way, and then jumped out of the window quickly.

Andy chased her out at once.

As a professional killer, Red Rose's skill has been splendid. When she runs, her footsteps and speed were as quickly as a ghost.



Though she's fast, Andy was faster.

Seeing no way to escape, Red Rose stopped and turned around. She warned Andy "If you don't stop now, your wife will die."

Andy was tired of being threatened by Prison Blood, he knew it clearly that if he was at the mercy of Prison Blood, then he will not only get himself killed, but also Jenny. So no matter what happens, he would never let Prison Blood control him, he had no hesitation, he said to Red Rose: "Then I will bury everyone of Prison Blood."

Then, like a flash of lightning, he rushed to Red Rose and beat her again.

This time, Andy was so quick and never gave Red Rose a chance to dodge.

Bang!

Red Rose's reaction was not so fast. She flew out and blood kept spouting from her mouth.

Red Rose lay on the ground, she was really shocked. She regarded herself as a professional killer, but to her astonishment, she didn't have the power to fight back in front of Andy, Andy's power was far beyond her imagination.

Andy walked to the Red Rose like Death.

Red Rose was still in shock, seeing Andy was about to approach, suddenly, a figure showed up, the hunchbacked old man appeared and stood in front of Andy.

Along with the hunchbacked old man, eight professional killers with machetes and black veils surrounded Andy as soon as they emerged.

The hunchbacked old man stopped Andy and immediately said to Red Rose, "Red Rose, just go now. I'll handle this man."

Hearing the words, Red Rose suddenly came back to life. She didn't hesitate, but got up at once, swallowed the pain inside, and left quickly.

"Take him down." As soon as Red Rose was gone, the hunchbacked old man gave the order.

Eight masked killers, without a word, raised their machetes and rushed towards Andy.

They are imposing and cooperate with tacit understanding. The eight people were in a tight formation. All sides of Andy were blocked, they didn't give Andy the chance to breathe.

"Watch this." Andy gave a loud roar. Before his voice dropped, his body shifted, and he seemed suddenly to have changed into a series of shadows, moving at a lightning speed toward the eight men.

Peng! Peng! Peng!

In a moment, all eight masked killers fell to the ground, motionless.

"How impressive, no wonder our boss values you so much." The hunchbacked old man let out a gasp as he saw Andy beat the eight men quickly.

Andy didn't stop. As soon as the eight fell on the ground, he rushed to the hunchbacked old man and punched out.

Andy was as powerful as a dragon.

The hunchbacked old man immediately felt the pressure like a mountain, he dared not neglect it, he hummed and quickly reached out his palm.

The old man's all strength almost pooled in his palm.

Boom!

Fist to fist.

The sound of crash broke out in the night sky.

The next moment, the hunchbacked old man's thin body flew backward and fell heavily to the ground. His old bone was almost smashed by Andy's blow, and his body was drained of strength, leaving him with pain and weakness. He couldn't get up again.

The old man's heart was deeply astounded, he knew Andy was very strong, but not like this. Andy completely shocked him, how could he imagine such a young man would have so much strength. The old man has spent his whole life training his force, but he couldn't resist Andy's one move. It's really hard for him to accept the truth.

Andy came up to the hunchback, looked down at him, and said, "Tell me, where is the headquarters of Prison Blood?"

The hunchbacked old man coughed and answered, "Do you think I might tell you? Young man, I advise you not to come by force, or you may get yourself killed."

The killers of Prison Blood must have gone through lots of tough trainings, they were trained not to be in fear of dying, this is the basic

principle of professional killer, and they will never betray the organization. Andy also knew he couldn't get the information from their mouth, so he no longer hesitated and said directly with a deep voice: "You shouldn't mess with me."

With that, Andy gave the old hunchback a kick.

Suddenly, the hunchbacked old man was like a football, flew high in the air and then hit the ground. There's no sound, life and death unknown.

Having solved the old man, Andy immediately left the Bamboo Retreat.

This time Andy didn't come to The Cloud Ancient Town on his own, another five people also came here, but these people did not appear on the surface, they are a group of secret agents who can hide their tracks.

Just now in the Bamboo Retreat, just an old man and eight killers, how can they stall Andy. If Andy really intends to kill Red Rose, there's no chance for Red Rose to escape. He deliberately let go of the injured Red Rose, his real purpose was to release the tiger back into the mountains and find out where the nest is.

Because, outside the Bamboo Retreat tonight, five secret agents were hiding in the dark.

Andy had already told them that if anyone escaped from the Bamboo Retreat, secret agent must trace him. Andy deliberately let go of Red Rose just to use her to find the Prison Blood.

Soon, Andy got a text message, the message was about where the Red Rose hid after escaping.

Andy followed the address to a private house.

This house was similar to most of the buildings in Cloud Ancient Town. It was neither rich nor barren, but a medium-sized house.

Andy hid his breath and muffled his footsteps to get closer slowly. He jumped up, climbed over the wall and entered the yard. Then he crossed the yard and entered the house through the window.

There was only one light in the house, and it was not very bright. Andy didn't notice anything unusual. He tried to move quietly and cautiously, groping forward.

When he reached the door of the bathroom in the room, he stopped and heard the sound from the bathroom. Apparently, someone was inside.

Bang!

Without hesitation, Andy kicked the door of the bathroom.

Suddenly, Andy saw a naked woman was taking a shower in the bathroom.

The woman was Ying Tang.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 68**

### **The Mighty Prison Blood**

Andy also had seen the world, but it was too shocking for him to see a woman standing naked in front of him for the first time, he froze momentarily

"Ah!" Ying Tang, who was taking a shower, suddenly screamed in shock when she found the door kicked open.

This piercing sound made the dumbfounded Andy suddenly sober up, and he didn't dare to take another look, so he hastily closed the bathroom door.

"What's wrong?" Rui Tang in the room heard the shouting and quickly ran out dragging a limp leg.

When he saw Andy standing in front of the bathroom door, Rui flew into a rage. He picked up a shoulder pole and rushed to Andy, hitting him hard.

Andy hadn't expected this to be Ying Tang's home at all. What's more, he didn't expect that he happened to see Ying Tang taking a shower. He was very ashamed, and he didn't resist Rui's beating.

The shoulder pole in Rui's hand kept hitting Andy's arm.

"Fuck, you dare to come to my house. I'll kill you." Rui hit him while he was airway.

"Brother, please don't hit him." Ying Tang ran out of the bathroom in her pajamas. She stopped Rui and called out.

Rui pointed at Andy and said angrily, "How did this person come to our house? Is he trying to do something bad to you?" Rui was very protective of his sister, and he would not allow anyone to have ill intention towards his sister.

Ying Tang pursed her lips and lied, "I let him come."

Rui didn't believe what she said, "You let him come? Then why did you just yell?"

Ying Tang continued to babble, "I just saw a cockroach and screamed in fear."

After listening to her words, Rui finally put away the shoulder pole. He asked Ying with displeasure, "What did you let him come to the house for?" Rui's tone was unkind and he repelled Wu apparently.

Ying explained, "He has no place to stay. I want him to stay at our home for one night." Ying couldn't find any other reason other than that explanation.

Rui frowned, "No, he can't live here. Your classmate lives here too, where's the room for him? You let him go."

As they were talking, Bingbing Fang walked out of the other room. She had been looking sleepy when she suddenly saw Andy, and she stood there wide-eyed in astonishment.

Andy certainly had no intention of staying here, but he didn't leave right away either. He even walked around the house as he checked every room, every corner.

Seeing this, Rui became more and more furious. He picked up the shoulder pole and threatened at Andy, "You get out of here now"

Ying immediately pulled Andy and said, "Let me walk you out!"

The Tang's house wasn't big, and Andy looked around every place after a slight turn. He didn't see anyone suspicious, nor did he smell anything strange. This showed that the Tang family had no signs of hiding people. With a faint nod, Andy left with Ying.

They came outside the courtyard, Ying lowered her head and said with a bit of a grumble, "Why did you come to my house and kick open the door of my bathroom? You don't have to be so blatant about spying on me, do you?"

After she finished her words, Ying's face flushed. She spoke for Andy in front of her brother, which that didn't mean she didn't care about Andy's behavior. She was someone who had no boyfriend and now Andy saw her naked. It made it difficult for Ying to accept this fact for a moment.

Andy apologized, "I'm sorry, there was a killer trying to kill me just now. I chased him to your door and the killer was gone, so I went in looking for him, but I didn't know it was your house."

Hearing this, Ying raised her head and looked at Andy, saying seriously, "There is a killer? You're making excuses on purpose, right? Do you have a crush on me?" As she spoke, Ying blinked her eyes.

Andy hurriedly explained, "You misunderstood me, I already have a wife."

Upon hearing this, Ying said, "You have a wife?"

Andy said seriously, "Yes."

Ying pondered for a moment and asked again, "Do you really see someone sneak into my house?"

The reason why Andy said this was to see Ying's reaction. He had been observing her, but from her expression, Andy could not see any trace of disguise at all. It seemed that she really didn't know.

Andy nodded.



Andy simply returned, "Maybe I was wrong. I'm sorry to bother you, I'll go now." After saying that, he left.

Watching Andy's back disappear in the night, Ying turned around and went back to her home.

"Brother, Andy said he saw someone sneak into our house. Did you hear something?" As soon as Ying entered the house, she asked her brother.

Before Rui could speak, Bingbing Fang exclaimed, "Did someone come in? Is he a bad guy?"

Bingbing was very concerned about the rumors of Bai Yun Ancient Town. She felt that the town was indeed scary at night, like a ghost town. Now that Ying had said that, Bingbing was very afraid.

Rui stood up and said frankly, "Our house is so small, where others can hide. The guy is not a good guy at first glance, don't listen to his bullshit. Ying, you don't make friends with such people again."

Ying pouted and didn't speak.

After leaving Ying's house, Andy didn't go far. While he let the spy continue to keep an eye on the Tang's house, he contacted someone to find out the specifics of the Ying Tang's family.

Half an hour later, Andy received the message.

It was about the findings of Rui Tang and Ying Tang. They were both locals of Baiyun Ancient Town and their parents died early. Tang Rui gave up his studies and raised his sister by himself.

In order to earn money to support his family, Rui has done all kinds of jobs. He even went to the construction site to do the hard work. His leg was broken in an accident at the construction site. This occupational injury earned Rui a large amount of compensation.

After Rui limped, his experiences did not seem to dampen his spirit. And he continued to strive to life. He also was very helpful and generous. He was on good terms with everyone in the town; he even got along with even a hooligan like Thunder.

Right now, Rui is working as a tour guide in Baiyun Ancient Town. His salary is enough to support him and his sister. But Rui is thirty years old, still unmarried and haven't had a girlfriend. He said he was going to get married until her sister graduated college and got a decent job.

Ying Tang is now a junior in university. At school, she is a top student with a good personality, and studies hard. Perhaps it is because of her childhood and the influence of her older brother, Ying Tang is very kind and she is known as a good person at school.

According to the investigation, there is nothing questionable about the siblings' life histories.

Andy looked at this message with some frustration. He had originally thought that by letting Red Rose go, he would find a useful clue through her. But now that clue seems to be gone. He was not willing to give up and he had deeper concerns.

He had already gone against Prison Blood's wishes and struck out at Prison Blood's men. It would be the equivalent of him declaring war on the Prison Blood. Andy didn't know if the Prison Blood's people would do something bad to Jenny.

With this apprehension in mind, Andy once again arrived at the Bamboo Room.

The hunchbacked old man in the Bamboo Room and the eight masked killers were still lying on the floor. Andy ignored them and went to the room where he was staying before.

Everything in this couple's room was untouched and apparently no one has been there.

Andy walked into the room and once again stared at the miniature camera, said coldly, "If you want to kill me, you feel free to come, but if you dare to hurt my wife, I promise to make the Prison Blood disappeared forever."

After saying this, Andy lay down on the bed, closed his eyes and rested.

Andy looked like he was sleeping. In fact, his nerve strings tightened and every nerve cell was filled with alarm. He was waiting for the assassin of Prison Blood to find him.

Unfortunately, he waited over an hour and not a single one came.

Andy, who hadn't closed his eyes for two days, finally fell asleep.

At three o'clock in the morning, a light footstep woke Andy up instantly. He heard someone walking outside his room.

Immediately, he opened his eyes and ran for the door.

When he opened the door, he saw a dark shadow and quickly ran away.

Andy quickly followed. However, when he chased the man to the front yard, the man was nowhere to be seen. And then, Andy discovered that the hunchbacked old man and the eight masked killers in the courtyard had all disappeared and had been replaced by five new bodies.

Andy knew these five people. They were the five spies who had rushed from Jiangzhou to Baiyun Ancient Town to help him. They came from the Wolong Mountain Resort, and even in the Wolong Mountain Resort, they were considered the best.

They were all very powerful, and Ruosong He had chosen these five to help Andy investigate the Prison Blood.

Before he set out, Andy had seen photos of these five men, but now when he saw them in person, they were all cold corpses.

Andy examined the five men and found that they all had only one wound.

They were killed with just a fatal move.

The people who kill them were the really strong ones.

These men were Andy's assistants. He was going to rely on their tracking ability to find out where Prison Blood's headquarters was, but to his surprise, Prison Blood took the lead in finding them all and killing them all.

Prison Blood was more powerful than Andy had expected.

Andy took out his cell phone and dialed Rusong He, "All five spies you sent are killed."

Rusong He was so shocked but he immediately calmed down and said to Andy, "Do you want me to bring someone over to help you?"

Andy said squarely, "You don't have to worry about it. You send someone to the Bamboo Room in Baiyun Ancient Town to bury them properly. I'll take care of what comes next on my own."

After saying this, Andy hung up the phone and left the Bamboo Room.

At half past six in the morning, Ying Tang got up from her bed. She had just finished washing up when Rui Tang came out of the kitchen and said to her, "Ying, I've already cooked the congee, I'll go out and buy some buns and fried dough sticks and come back soon."

Ying Tang hurriedly said, "Brother, I'll go buy them!"

Rui Tang said as he walked out the door, "How can you do such things, it's better for me to go."

After saying that, Rui opened the door and walked out.

After passing through the courtyard and exiting the courtyard gate, Rui walked towards the nearby breakfast shop.

In front of the Tang's yard, there was a long alley. Out of the alley, there was a spacious street.

Rui walked along the alley, limping forward as he reached the entrance of the alley, and as he was about to exit the alley, Andy suddenly appeared in front of him.

Without any hesitation, Andy reached out his hand and was ready to punched Rui in the head.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 69**

## **Stabbed by Guilan Huang**

Andy Wu punched quickly and powerfully.

Before Rui Tang made a reaction, Andy's fist had been in front of his face, with a strong wind fluttered his hair.

Andy's fist stopped suddenly in front of Rui Tang's nose and did not move forward.

Rui Tang was dumbfounded. When he came to reason, he realized that Andy wanted to hit him. He was angry instantly and said, "Are you insane? Do you want to take revenge on me?"

Andy withdrew his fist and stared at Rui Tang for a moment. Then he asked with a low voice, "Are you a member of Prison Blood?"

Rui Tang frowned and said, "Prison Blood? What's that for?"

"It's an organization of killers." Andy replied.

After hearing this, Rui Tang came to an understanding all of a sudden. "Do I look like a killer? Are you looking for trouble?" Rui Tang said to Andy.

The purpose that Andy went to find Rui Tang deliberately was to test Rui Tang. After learning that Red Rose fled to the Tang family last night, Andy was suspicious of the Tang family. Although the final investigation showed that Rui Tang and Ying Tang were innocent and Andy basically dispelled doubts, what happened in the early morning made Andy question Rui Tang again.

The black shadow that escaped from Bamboo Room in the early morning was much similar to Rui Tang. What's more, the spies responsible for guarding the Tang family were all killed. All these made Andy suspect Rui Tang.

However, after a tentative test, Andy found out that Rui Tang was indeed not a killer and Andy let go of his doubts about Rui.

After a pause, Andy spoke again, "It's my fault." After said that, Andy turned around and left.

Rui Tang shouted in a bad mood, "Don't you apologize to me?"

Without looking back, Andy said, "I'm sorry,"

Rui Tang bought breakfast and went home.

At breakfast, Ying Tang suddenly said to Rui Tang, "Brother, have you heard that five people died in our town? They seem all to be outsiders."

When Ying Tang was playing her phone, she saw the photos of someone carrying the dead body in the group chat of her junior high school classmates. Her classmates were discussing this matter in the group. It was said this matter has spread in Baiyun Ancient Town.

Rui Tang nodded his head and said seriously, "I heard about it when I bought breakfast, so you should go out as little as possible at night. It's not safe for you to go out recently."

Upon hearing this, Bingbing Fang didn't have any appetite for breakfast. She said to Ying Tang frightenedly, "Xiaoying, why don't we go back to school today? I'm a little scared."

Ying Tang said calmly, "Don't be afraid, we haven't done anything bad. We will be fine."

After saying that, Ying Tang asked Rui Tang again, "Brother, yesterday uncle said there was a killer wanted to kill him. It seems that this is true. Are there really killers in our town?"

Rui Tang thought for a while and said, "Maybe."

Ying Tang wondered and asked, "Ah? Brother, have you seen them?"

"In the southwestern part of our town, there was a factory. Over 20 years ago, there was a big explosion in that factory and all the workers died. Since then, the factory has been abandoned and even the surrounding area became a forbidden area." Rui Tang said in a low voice.

Ying Tang opened her eyes and said, "I have heard about this, but what does this have to do with the killer?"

"During the time when I was a tour guide, I have been to there. And I found that there are traces showing people living there. Normally, it is an ominous place as so many people have died in the factory. And a normal people cannot live in such an evil place. So I think the people who live in the factory dare not to appear in public. If there is a killer, he might live there." Rui Tang said seriously.

After listened to Rui Tang' words, Ying Tang nodded her head to show agreement.

At 7:30 in the morning, Andy sat in a noodle house in the old commercial street and lowered his head to eat noodles. In the past few days, he only ate Ying Tang's bread on the high-speed rail yesterday. His stomach was empty and his physical strength couldn't keep up. He needed energy. So,



although he was exhausted and had no appetite, he still ate two bowls of noodles.

Having finished the noodles, Andy paid for it and asked the fat boss, "I came here yesterday, but the boss wasn't you. Why the former boss left?"

The fat boss said, "Oh, he seemed to have something urgent. So he left in a hurry and transferred the noodle house to me at a low price."

The Prison Blood is really of high efficiency. As soon as this contact point was exposed, it was immediately abandoned. Andy already knew it was impossible to find clues here, so he didn't stay long and left the noodle house directly.

He planned to go to the Luminous Auction House to check the news again, but as soon as he walked out of the noodle house, he ran into Ying Tang.

When Ying Tang saw Andy, she immediately waved at him and said, "Uncle, come here."

After hesitated for a few seconds, Andy walked to Ying Tang and asked, "What's wrong?"

Ying Tang whispered, "Is there any special reason that you come to our town?"

Ying Tang is smart. She knew that Andy is rich and has extraordinary power. It would never be as simple as buying an item at the auction when Andy came to the town.

Andy didn't lie and said, "There is a killer organization. They caught my wife, the one on the auction house screen."

Upon hearing this, Ying Tang was suddenly enlightened. As that woman is his wife, there is no wonder that he was willing to spend 100 million dollars at the auction.

Ying Tang understood Andy's suffering and she wanted to help Andy as much as possible. So she told Andy what she knew about the abandoned factory. After said that, she kindly reminded Andy, "Uncle, you should call the police directly. It is unworthy that you not only can't save your wife, but also risk your own life."

Andy could feel that Ying Tang was really worried about his safety. However, Andy didn't care about his safety. What he cared about was the abandoned factory said by Ying Tang. The factory was a very important clue for Andy. The most urgent thing for him was to dig into the nest of the Prison Blood. As Ying Tang has given him a torch in the dark, he finally found some hope.

Without delay, he immediately said "Thank you" to Ying Tang.

After said that, he quickly walked to the abandoned factory in the southwest of Baiyun Ancient Town.

The whole scene has changed dramatically in the southwestern suburbs out of the town. This area is barren and without a decent road. There is only one path overgrown with weeds and thorns, which is inaccessible.

Andy didn't take care of anything. He chopped through thorns and traversed the path at the fastest pace.

After walking for about two miles, Andy finally came to the so-called abandoned factory.

This is a very large factory, but because of the explosion and the abandonment for more than 20 years, this place is completely unrecognizable. It looks like a haunted house. Even in the daytime, it is filled with a dark and terrible atmosphere.

Andy came to the door of the courtyard of the factory, and immediately felt there was danger inside. Sure enough, this place is related to Prison Blood.

Andy couldn't help being nervous. He was not afraid of being killed, but he was extremely concerned about Jenny Xia. But thought Jenny might be here, Andy was excited.

Andy went into the courtyard of the factory with complicated feelings.

The yard is large and very messy. There are withered branches and black mud.

Andy glanced around and found no abnormalities. He walked cautiously and slowly.

Andy stopped when he came to a large plant.

He paused for a while and then he reached out and opened the door.

Whew!

A sharp arrow suddenly came out.

The arrow penetrated the air like a bullet, with a high speed.

But Andy's movements were faster. At the moment when the tip of the arrow reached the position of his eyebrow, he caught it suddenly and made it stopped.

Whew! Whew! Whew!

Without giving him any opportunity to rest, countless arrows came. The dense arrows was like bullets fired by a machine gun, which made people unavoidable.

Andy immediately turned a back flip and moved away from the arrows. A second later, he moved out of the way. Suddenly, countless arrows were shot beside Andy.

If Andy's reaction was a little bit slower, I'm afraid that he has already been shot into a sieve.

It was beyond Andy's expectation that an abandoned factory plant could be equipped with such powerful invisible weapons. However, this also made Andy sure that this factory must be a den of Prison Blood.

After all the arrows were shot, Andy came back to the door and walked in step by step.

The plant is large, but it is dim and damp. And it is filled with a rotten atmosphere.

Andy walked cautiously step by step. This plant has obviously been refurbished and there are invisible weapons everywhere.

Of course, these weapons couldn't fail Andy. He is a master of weapons. There are countless weapons in the house of Wu family. He can see through the weapons in the plant at a glance.

Andy found out the weapons easily and went all the way smoothly. The plant is very large and extends very long. There are many small rooms in the plant. Andy opened the door of every room as he passed.

These rooms are obviously used for imprisoning people.

However, there were no living people in the rooms. Some corpses have rotted and some have even turned into white bones. It was startling.

Andy felt uncomfortable. Thought that Jenny might be locked in such a place, he was in agony. He moved forward quietly with stretching nerves.

After looking for a long time, Andy found a living person in a dark room finally.

That is a woman with her hair disheveled, lying on the ground embarrassedly. Andy held a deep breath and looked at the woman carefully.

After a few glances, Andy finally realized the woman is Guilan Huang.

Andy ran in immediately and helped Guilan Huang sit up. He said, "Mom, are you okay?"

Although Andy had no affection for Guilan Huang, at the moment when he saw she like that, Andy couldn't help feeling sad. Andy called her with deep emotions.

Guilan Huang seemed to have suffered a lot of mental blows. When she saw Andy, her expression did not change and her eyes were a little distracted. She stared at Andy without saying anything.

Andy was anxious and asked Guilan Huang, "Do you know where Jenny is?"

After heard Jenny, she seemed to recover a little consciousness. She shook her head and said, "I don't know." Her voice was husky.

Andy said immediately, "Let's go to find her." Meanwhile, Andy helped Guilan Huang up.

"I'm so tired and I can't walk." Guilan Huang shouted weakly.

Andy didn't want to delay for a second. He said without hesitation, "I will carry you."

After said that, Andy carried Guilan Huang and walked out of the room quickly.

"Mom, I can assure you that I will take you and Jenny out of here." Andy said. Though Andy was anxious to find Jenny, he didn't forget to comfort Guilan Huang.

After said that, Andy felt a severe pain in his waist.

He looked back and found that Guilan Huang was holding a dagger in her hand, and the blade of the dagger was in his waist.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 70**

### **The dying Andy Wu**

Blood started to leak out from Andy Wu's waist and dropped on the floor slowly.

The knife was stabbed into Andy's waist, but it hurt Andy's heart. Andy had been cautious and defensive since he was little, but without attention, he ate the food sent by his mom three years ago because he had never thought of keeping himself safe from his own mother. And at the moment, when facing this weak and miserable Guilan Huang, he let off all his defense; all he ever had wanted to do was saving Jenny and Guilan, never had he thought of guarding himself against Guilan.

However, it turned out that it was Guilan who seemed harmless hurt him after all; she stabbed him with her own hands.

Andy couldn't even feel the pains on his waist but the astonishment and anguish in his heart. He threw Guilan off his back and turned around, and with his eyes red and teeth gritting he asked, "Why are you doing this to me?"

It was Guilan's first time to stab people with a knife; seeing the blood on her hands, she got scared too. She said ambiguously, "The kidnapers said that as long as I kill you, they would spare Jenny's and my life!"

On hearing this, Andy showed sadness and speechlessness in his eyes, as he got aware of the fact that Guilan had been brainwashed by Prison Blood; her attacking him must have been some trap set by them and she had been completely used.

Looking at Guilan, Andy said angrily, "They lied to you! You would stand no chance of living if I died! Only I can save you!"

Guilan shouted back, "No, it's you that they want; they want you dead, and you have deeply incriminated us!"

She walked pass Andy and ran away as soon as she finished her words.

Guilan at that moment, didn't seem weak at all; she spared no effort to run and she ran really fast.

"Don't run; watch out!" Andy was worried there might still be some trap ahead, so he stood up and tried to catch up with her.

But before he could walk further more, his legs suddenly got soft and he fell on the ground.

"To tell you the truth, Andy Wu, the knife carries strong poison; don't think you can survive; you deserve this because you owed us!"

Guilan ran as fast as she could to the old rusty iron gate at the end of the factory area; she opened the gate and ran out without even taking a breath.

It was so bright on the other side of the iron gate, which made the inside of the factory seem even darker, and the air was fresher too. There was nothing but a piece of wasted and deserted land with some tombs on it, there was nobody, either. Somehow Guilan felt so alive and she breathe in the fresh air deeply; she then shouted, "I made it! I have done what you asked me to do and stabbed Andy Wu; he is sure to die!"

Knowing that Andy was gonna die in her hands, Guilan didn't even feel sad or guilty; instead, she felt free and happy; she only cared about Jenny and herself; as for Andy's life, she wouldn't give a damn about it.

As soon as Guilan's voice stopped, ten men in black masks who had been ambushing around immediately jumped out.

One of them was the leader and asked, "Did you really make it?"



Guilan reached out her bloody hands and said seriously, "Of course, look, this is Andy Wu's blood, I haven't even wiped it off!"

There was a subtle change on his expression; he said to two men, "Go and check."

The two got inside the factory at once.

And they got back after a short while and reported, "Andy Wu was indeed stabbed and the poison seemed to have reached the heart; there's little chance for him to survive."

Seeing that they had confirmed her words, Guilan shouted immediately, "Brothers, I have done what you've asked me to do; can you let us go?"

The man said in a low voice, "Take her away."

Immediately Guilan was taken away by the two men in masks.

Seeing that they had no intention to let Jenny and her go, she shouted in panic, "Didn't you promise to let us go? I have done what you've asked me, you have to keep your promise!"

"We are not your enemies; why don't you let us go?"

"Where is my daughter? Let me see my daughter at least; what have you done to her?"

Bang!

The killer thought she was too noisy, so he stoke her and immediately she passed out. Then they carried her and left in a hurry.

Not far from the deserted factory, there was a secret path, which was so deeply hidden that only the core members of the Prison Blood could spot it.

The secret path led to a secret chamber.

This secret chamber was a key contact point of the Prison Blood. It was deeply hidden underground, but the space was big enough and well designed; the decoration was full of characteristics of Chinese traditional style.

In the middle of the lobby stood six killers wearing masks, looking dangerous and serious.

However, these six killers were different from the killers outside; the six here were extraordinary; the color of their clothes was golden which stood for an identity that each of them was a supreme killer of the Prison Blood; they were the highest level of the killers; and the tasks they got were extraordinary as well.

Two people were sitting in the chairs, with one of them being Red Rose who was wearing red.

Another one was a man in his thirties. He was ordinary looking and thin; you wouldn't recognize him if you saw him on the street; nobody would pay attention to him.

But this ordinary people was well known in Jiangdong Province for his capabilities.

He was the first mate of Prison Blood, Nightblade.

Nightblade was known for his extraordinary sword playing; he could fight against an army with only one sword. Since he became a killer, he had never failed.

He was the second in charge in Prison Blood, and everyone admired him.

"Boss, Andy Wu has stepped into the trap I set; if it worked, in no doubt would he die; then you don't have to bother dealing with him any more." Red Rose said to Nightblade respectfully.

Nightblade frowned and said proudly, "Somehow I do wish Andy Wu could make it; I would like to meet this man."

Red Rose got a message as soon as Nightblade finished his words.

After reading the message, Red Rose showed a happy smile on her face and said excitedly, "Guilan Huang has made it!"

Guilan had made it, meaning the matter concerning Andy could finally go away; it was something worth being happy for, but Nightblade was low in spirit, "This Andy Wu, he's just like this; you could handle him by yourself, why did our Boss bother letting me come back? What a waste of time!"

On hearing his words, Red Rose's expression got serious; she said, "Andy Wu is indeed great; I fought with him last night and I was no match for him; I couldn't even take his one strike; neither could you."

Nightblade smiled and said proudly, "The last time you saw me fight was three years ago, right? Now I have already exceeded myself and I am no longer the man I used to be!"

Red Rose asked in surprise, "What, have you made another breakthrough?"

He said mysteriously, "I have comprehended something deeper." A strong wave of strength was surrounding him as he was talking.

Red Rose felt it and said, "If I had known you are such a powerful man, I wouldn't have bothered setting him a trap!"

Nightblade waved his hand and said, "It doesn't matter, after all, he is just like that; he doesn't deserve to be my rival."

Red Rose agreed and said, "Yes."

Nightblade stood up and said to Red Rose, "Come, take me to see this Andy Wu who even got Boss's attention."

He grabbed his sword and went out.

Red rose followed him.

The six supreme killers followed them and got out of the secret chamber; all of them walked toward deserted factory.

There were more than ten killers wearing masks waiting outside of the factory and they welcomed Nightblade and his men and led them inside.

There in the middle of the factory, Nightblade and his men saw Andy Wu.

Andy was lying on the floor with his clothes soaked with sweat; the knife was still inside his waist and the blood almost got frozen. He looked

terrible and miserable, but he's not dead yet; he didn't even pass out, instead, his eyes were wide open.

"You are poisoned with the Deadly Powder of the Prison Blood; and you are really lucky to have made it this far." Red Rose stared at Andy who was nearly dying and said sarcastically.

Nightblade looked down at Andy and shook his head, then he said with disappointment, "Hmmm, you are nothing special; Boss has overestimated you after all."

Then he said to Red Rose, "Alright, finish him. I still have another task to finish."

On hearing the words, Red Rose took out her handy butterfly knife and walked up to Andy; she said pitifully, "You could have died more comfortably if you had considered my offer last night; now, too bad you have to die in pain."

She waved her knife and cut toward Andy's neck...